

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE

+ + + + +

DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE
RECOVERING WARRIOR TASK FORCE

+ + + + +

DECEMBER BUSINESS MEETING

+ + + + +

TUESDAY,
DECEMBER 10, 2013

+ + + + +

The DoD Recovering Warrior Task Force met in the Romeo & Julieta Ballroom, 110 Lexington Avenue, 3rd Floor, San Antonio, Texas, 78205, at 8:30 a.m., Suzanne Crockett-Jones, Co-Chair, Presiding.

1 MEMBERS PRESENT:

2 SUZANNE CROCKETT-JONES, Co-Chair
3 CSM STEVEN DeJONG, ARNG
4 RONALD DRACH
5 COL KAREN T. MALEBRANCH (Ret.), RN, MSN
6 DAVID K. REHBEIN, MS
7 COL RUSSELL A. TURNER, (Ret.) MD*
8 * Appearing by telephone

6

7

8 ALSO PRESENT:

9 COL DENISE DAILEY (Ret.), Executive Director,
10 Designated Federal Officer
11 JOHN L. BOOTON, Director of Operations, RWTF
12 LAKIA BROCKENBERRY, RWTF Staff
13 STEPHEN LU, RWTF Staff
14 DAVID McKELVIN, RWTF Staff
15 JOSEPH NAGORKA, RWTF Staff

12

13 * Participating by telephone

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

1	C-O-N-T-E-N-T-S	
2	Welcome/Public Forum	4
3	Suzanne Crockett-Jones	
4	Air Force Wounded Warrior & Survivor	13
5	Care Program	
	Col Thomas Matschek, Air Reserve	
	Component Case Management Division Chief	
6	Air Force FPEB Performance	84
7	Lt Col Joseph Villacis, Medical	
8	Retention Standards Branch Chief at	
	the Air Force Personnel Center	
	Calvin Ishee, SECAF Appointee	
9	BAMC WTB Leadership	124
10	LTC Eric Edwards, Battalion Commander	
11	San Antonio Polytrauma Rehabilitation Center	172
12	Dr. Elizabeth Halmai, Medical Director,	
	San Antonio Polytrauma Rehabilitation	
	Center	
13	Air Force Patient Squadron Briefing	230
14	Maj John DaLomba, 59th Medical Wing	
	Patient Squadron Section Commander	
15	Panel of Recovering Warriors in Service or	279
16	Veterans	
17	MSG Alderete	
18	MSG Burgess	
19	MSG (Ret.) Erig	
20	SSG Flores	
21	COL Howell	
22	SSG Lage	
	SGT (Ret.) Nelson	
	SSG Smith	
	SFC Taylor	
23	Conclusion	367
24	Suzanne Crockett-Jones	

1 P-R-O-C-E-E-D-I-N-G-S

2 8:30 a.m.

3 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: We don't
4 have any public speakers this morning, but we do
5 have numerous written statements in Tab H from
6 Wounded Warriors who wanted to bring situations to
7 your attention. I do ask you to take some time
8 and look these statements over.

9 The first one in there is from CW4
10 Zumwalt, who has sent us information in the past.
11 He talks about and has highlighted in these three
12 pages some very good points about what went well
13 during the process, what went poorly, a very good,
14 cogent presentation of the issues that service
15 members encountered throughout the whole process.

16 The second one is from a Mr. Paul
17 Rieker. And we were recruiting off the PEB forum,
18 and I believe these come from the PEB forum. Is
19 that correct?

20 Okay. Mr. Rieker -- and it's
21 probably Dr. Rieker, is soliciting the Department
22 of the Army and the Department of Defense for new

1 techniques on mental health and PTSD treatments.
2 So he's got a list of papers and presentations
3 that he has made to DoD to VA, talking about a
4 better way to address PTSD.

5 We might get Mr. Rieker in here
6 sometime, but he lives out on the west coast, so
7 we've missed him as an opportunity to speak. But
8 he sends us a lot of material.

9 And I do believe those are our only
10 two. Yes, those are our only two presentations.
11 Chief Ward Officer Zumwalt and Mr. Rieker.

12 DR. PHILLIPS: May I make a comment?

13 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Yes,
14 please.

15 DR. PHILLIPS: I did read through
16 the letters, and Dr. Rieker has many supporting
17 letters praising his technique. I can't assess it
18 and I'm not a psychiatrist, but the supporting
19 letters have seemed compelling enough that if we
20 do have some time, it might be worth our while to
21 either have him send us a copy or do a short
22 presentation. Because it does fit the mainstream

1 therapy plans that are active right now.

2 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.

3 Sure.

4 DR. PHILLIPS: And on Warrant
5 Officer Zumwalt, to me, it's an example of someone
6 who really wants to stay on active duty and move
7 along in the chain of command and has a health
8 problem and basically tries to, in some respects,
9 hide that problem from his superiors. And I'm
10 guessing, because the fear of him not being able
11 to -- being told to move out, and perhaps he
12 should have been retired earlier in the process.
13 I mean, I don't want to make a judgment.

14 But it seems to resonate to me that
15 this is sort of an issue that we see during our
16 visits, that our service members want to stay in
17 but are afraid to really announce or pronounce
18 their issues and just kind of muddle along, which,
19 in the long run, is detrimental to them and to the
20 service.

21 And so I'm just wondering if we
22 should address or discuss the issues of the fact

1 that if you cannot make it to the next step or if
2 you cannot make it to a deployment, are there
3 alternatives that the services can provide to
4 allow you cover and then maintain active duty.

5 I know we try and I know this goes
6 on every day, but his story kind of resonates to
7 me that someone should have ...

8 MR. REHBEIN: If I may, for just a
9 moment on Mr. Zumwalt's statement. And I'm not
10 going to disagree with Steve because I'm going to
11 focus on a different part of it.

12 I think we've all had a concern that
13 he highlights here about, is there discrepancies,
14 disparities in the treatment that's received
15 especially in a line unit as opposed to a WTU. I
16 think that's one of the things he's focusing on
17 here.

18 I think he makes some very good
19 points and presents some creative ideas about how
20 that could potentially be looked at a little
21 deeper. And the problem's maybe not totally
22 rectified, but at least addressed.

1 I really wish there was a way to
2 provide sufficient funding to get everyone that's
3 a recovering warrior out of the line units and
4 into a WTU because the WTU's mission aligns with
5 the recovering warriors, whereas a line unit's
6 mission does not align with the recovering
7 warriors.

8 And when you have that kind of
9 conflict on mission, it's going to, I think,
10 probably act more to the detriment of the
11 recovering warrior than it does to the unit
12 mission because the recovering warrior is an
13 individual and the unit mission is for the group.

14 So I think some of his ideas here
15 need to be seriously considered as to whether or
16 not there are -- maybe not as he expresses
17 solutions, but some potential solutions to address
18 the problems that he's pointing out to us.

19 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I want to
20 use some clarity here. Certainly anyone in
21 IDES -- I would hope that anyone who is injured,
22 wounded, ill, or injured seriously enough to be

1 retired out needs to get care and transition
2 completely.

3 And I think that we're always going
4 to see disparity. Units that are tasked to make
5 that recovery and transition happen are always
6 going to be more effective and focused than a unit
7 that has another mission and is, you know, having
8 a correlated job of recovering some of its
9 members.

10 I think he presents a lot of good
11 ideas and things to consider. Some of the things
12 that he has spoken about already exist, and I
13 think that some of the things that he mentions
14 were not a matter of policy not existing, but of
15 policy failing him. So, yeah. I think that this
16 is good information to mull over and it informs
17 us. Basically, we always need to hear more
18 realtime experience.

19 I'm not sure what the avenue for the
20 other presentation would be to get -- you know, I
21 think it highlights perhaps the difficulty of
22 introducing new ideas within the VA Health System.

1 And it makes me wonder if one of the Centers of
2 Excellence is the proper forum for his ideas to be
3 considered.

4 And I'm not going to comment further
5 on that at this time.

6 Is there anything else anyone wants
7 to discuss about the PEBLO?

8 CSM DeJONG: Kind of going outside
9 the public statements that are there, I want to
10 make kind of a personal statement and something we
11 talked about over the last couple years.

12 If you look at the numbers of the
13 drawdown percentages, we look at number of
14 wounded, one of the fears that we had was possibly
15 wounded, ill, or injured being nonretained to meet
16 the drawdown.

17 Now, this is pure speculation on my
18 part just based off of some phone calls that I
19 fielded over the last month, but there are
20 organizations out there that -- it's something we
21 may want to look at is why I'm throwing it out
22 there. In one instance that I'm looking at right

1 now, it's about 90 percent of those targeted to
2 not be retained have a medical issue.

3 We obviously don't have time to
4 gather a lot of data on that, but it's just
5 something we may want to look at going forward.
6 And if it's something that we see in the last
7 couple of quarters of what we have left, we could
8 maybe formulate something to make sure that
9 everybody's getting what they deserve instead of
10 being targeted for number reductions.

11 DR. PHILLIPS: Just to follow up on
12 that comment. I think that's an excellent point,
13 because before we had a draft, we built up, you
14 expected that most people would want to just
15 leave. A few perhaps stayed on. Some that had
16 intended to stay on didn't. But it was a natural
17 process.

18 But when you have a volunteer Army,
19 you assume most people want to do this as a
20 career. And yet in some cases, they fall under
21 the wheel of needing to draw down and save money.
22 So that's an issue that has to be addressed, as

1 you point out. There has to be a mechanism.

2 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Well,
3 ladies and gentlemen, we are spending some time at
4 the Air Force this morning and tomorrow, so this
5 would be the opportunity, although not on our
6 agenda, to discuss with us. But keep in mind that
7 they are one of the organizations that are
8 managing the wounded, ill, and injured, and this
9 is an opportunity to discuss with them throughout
10 the next two days how they manage within the
11 units. Obviously, bias here in favor of WTUs, but
12 there are other models that are utilized. Just
13 take the opportunity to question them about how it
14 works also. Okay?

15 Turning it over to you, ma'am.

16 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Then if we
17 are ready, we will welcome the Air Force Colonel
18 Thomas Matschek, the Air Reserve Case Management
19 Division Chief, will be briefing us on the
20 continued efforts to launch the new Air Reserve
21 Component Case Management Division within the
22 Airmen and Family Care Directorate. We have this

1 information under Tab I of the binders, and I'm
2 going to turn it over to you. Thank you.

3 COL MATSCHEK: Good morning,
4 everybody. My name is Colonel Tom Matschek, and I
5 am the Division Chief for the Air Reserve
6 Component Case Management Division. Very excited
7 this morning to talk to you about our organization
8 and what we're trying to do and what we are doing
9 to take care of wounded, ill, and injured Reserve
10 Component Airmen who were injured specifically
11 within the line of duty.

12 So this morning I'm going to talk
13 about how we're organized, how we're built right
14 now, basically where we've gone from the last time
15 we talked with y'all in February, and talk about
16 how we're moving forward. And then tie it up at
17 the end for a few questions that aren't
18 intrinsically built into the brief to address
19 there towards the end as well.

20 So a few terms, if you will, is that
21 MEDCON, Medical Continuation, just in a nutshell
22 is what's given to Reserve Component Airmen. So

1 guard or Reserve that's injured in the line of
2 duty while on a military status, one of the
3 entitlements that they may be eligible for is
4 Medical Continuation Orders, MEDCON.

5 And what that does is puts you in an
6 active military status -- active duty military
7 status, and allows you access to medical care
8 benefits and everything else entitled with that.

9 And what we do is -- we do three
10 primary functions, which is we accept all the
11 applications for those folks who believe that
12 they're eligible for MEDCON. We make consistent
13 and objective determinations of that eligibility
14 of MEDCON.

15 What we do is -- if you notice at
16 some point during a break or whatever, we see a
17 lot of people in service dress; those are care
18 coordinators and care managers within the Case
19 Management Division. And what they do is bring
20 their medical expertise to bear and do actual
21 medical case management of those folks who are on
22 MEDCON orders.

1 And we're not the primary case
2 manager, meaning we're not the ones at the MTFs.
3 We're a level above, if you will, a tier 2 case
4 management, to help facilitate access to care
5 issues or whatever it may be to get our folks
6 returned to duty or processed through the
7 disability evaluation system to a known state as
8 quickly and as efficiently as possible.

9 And the last thing that we do is,
10 obviously, once we determine somebody is eligible
11 for MEDCON, we've got the medical piece which is
12 in the center, but on the outside of that is the
13 administrative shell, if you will, the production
14 of orders and resulting conversations with the
15 organizations to make sure that those orders are
16 produced effectively, efficiently, and with
17 minimum delays.

18 And that's really kind of what we do
19 as our three primary core functions, if you will.

20 Second to that, as we've stood on
21 some of the things that we've really kind of
22 brought to bear, I guess, if you will, we've got

1 some secondary functions, as we are the face of
2 the Air Force MEDCON program.

3 Prior to this, there was a legacy
4 system, but it was not a very well known process
5 and there was a lot of confusion. And one of the
6 reasons we were brought on is because of findings
7 that said we need to have a little bit more
8 centralized control of the process and a little
9 bit more visibility on the process. So once
10 again, we're the face.

11 And so if someone has been
12 determined to not be eligible for MEDCON, there's
13 a process to appeal that decision. If there's
14 some kind of Congressional inquiry or something
15 like that, we're going to answer those, as well as
16 do something just like this, which is provide
17 briefings on the program.

18 Second to that, we do supply
19 statistics of our service members who are on
20 MEDCON to the Secretary of the Air Force. We
21 provide those to the Air Force Reserve Command SG,
22 as well as the National Guard SG. And those are

1 medical folks, so once again, they have got some
2 idea of who they've got on these orders and also
3 maybe some of the underlying reasons why these
4 people are brought on orders.

5 And then the last thing that has
6 really happened -- and this is the thing, frankly,
7 that I think the folks in the back, once again,
8 feel a lot of pride in is, they've become
9 recognized as Air Reserve Component Medical Case
10 Management experts.

11 What I'm trying to say is we're not,
12 once again, the ones who are going to walk you to
13 the doctor, because we're here in San Antonio and
14 our members are scattered throughout the United
15 States. But what we're going to do is those folks
16 who say, I'm not sure how to get this person to
17 the doctor, to get that person to that provider,
18 how do we make that happen. And these folks have
19 really figured out those pieces of the puzzle and
20 are very adept at helping facilitate that process
21 into the care of our wounded, ill, and injured
22 Reserve Component Airmen.

1 How we do that is with a relatively
2 small organization. We're a very unique
3 organization in the fact that we've got active
4 duty, Reserve, and Air National Guard members all
5 combined together within our division.

6 And if you look up there, what I've
7 thrown up here, really just a breakdown, and I
8 think some of that font may be a little bit small,
9 but the point that I would make is that the
10 executive management team has a reservist, a
11 guardsman, and an active duty member up on the top
12 three helping to facilitate this process.

13 And our care coordinators, case
14 managers, medical branch, once again, all three
15 components, Reserve, active duty, as well as
16 National Guard; and then we've got on the right
17 side the resources branch, which is primarily
18 active duty. But those are folks who, once again,
19 talk about that administrative shell to facilitate
20 the production of the orders to get that
21 information out there to help educate our end
22 users on the process there. When we started this

1 journey, we've really had a lot of growth, and
2 I'll go into that a little bit more so here in
3 just a second. But that's kind of how we are laid
4 out.

5 The next slide I want to show you,
6 this is a milestone chart, which those of you who
7 were here in February should look very familiar.
8 One of the questions asked was: How are you
9 progressing towards FOC, full operating
10 capability? And what I'll tell you is we're right
11 on glide path, right on speed, right where we're
12 supposed to be to get to full operating capability
13 in July of 2014.

14 And by FOC, what that means is that
15 there's three different ways that a service
16 member -- three different funding streams that a
17 service member can be involved with when they're
18 put on medical continuation orders. We've got
19 Title 10 MPA, Military Personnel Appropriations.
20 We've got Reserve funding and we've got Guard
21 funding. So you've got active duty, Reserve, and
22 Guard, three different types of funding.

1 In July of 2013, we declared
2 ourselves IOC, Initial Operating Capability, and
3 we've got full control of the active duty MEDCON
4 program. We achieved that in July of '13. And if
5 you look forward, October to January of 2014,
6 we're actually bringing on an additional five
7 folks to help absorb the increased workload as we
8 bring on board the Reserve funding orders as well
9 as the Guard funding orders. And once again,
10 right on path in taking care of that in July of
11 2014.

12 So we'll put this slide up and get
13 the 10-month look back so kind of what I just
14 said, put it out there in words as well. What
15 we've gone from four medical folks on staff in
16 February, we're now up to all 11 of them are in
17 place. All of them are all trained, qualified,
18 handling cases. We've got two lead case managers
19 who are, once again, very experienced within the
20 MEDCON world, as well as in the reserve component
21 medical case management world and mentoring on all
22 the complex cases and, once again, just doing

1 great things.

2 We've got an active duty Air Force
3 physician in place. And I'm going to brag for
4 just a second on Doc Littenburg in that we brought
5 him in about the same time I came on board. And
6 his background is very unique and very uniquely
7 suited to help our organization, a background of
8 occupational medicine as well as preventive
9 medicine. And before he came into the Air Force,
10 he actually worked with the State of California
11 workers' comp. So he got some familiarity with
12 some pieces of this puzzle before he even showed
13 up. And, once again, the really single person out
14 of all of us that really helps assure our
15 legitimacy.

16 Because before this, in the old
17 model, there was not a dedicated, credentialed
18 medical physician involved with the MEDCON
19 process. As we look at ways to solve what's a
20 complicated process, doc's expertise really shows
21 up and has helped us out in spades there.

22 Resources branch, the less glamorous

1 side, if you will. The folks who are pushing,
2 making things happen. All four of those positions
3 are in place, filled, and we had our last person
4 show up two weeks ago. So we've got everybody in
5 place and, really, once again, doing the yeoman's
6 work behind the scenes making everything happen.

7 And then lastly, since February,
8 obviously, I've come on board; before that, a
9 little bit of temporary fills waiting for my
10 assignment process to be finalized and everything
11 else. So that's kind of where we've changed, if
12 you will, from the last time you were addressed in
13 February about the ARC-CMD to where we are now.

14 Now, what are we doing? This is a
15 graph showing our Title 10, which, again, is our
16 active duty MPA MEDCON case load, for about the
17 last seven months there. So what you'll see is a
18 slight decreasing trend and where I think we're
19 going to be able to stay at about 170 active cases
20 on the books as we go month to month. Obviously,
21 there's going to be some fluctuation up and down,
22 but I think that's going to be a steady state

1 where we're at.

2 And if you look, I've broken that
3 down between Reserve and Guard, and you can see
4 that that distribution there is very level between
5 the two, once again, equally distributed on those
6 pieces there.

7 And the other piece that I broke
8 down was DES and non-DES; so in terms you're
9 familiar with, the Disability Evaluation System,
10 and then those non-Disability Evaluation System.
11 Those that are in the non-DES really is where I
12 contend that, once again, care coordinators or
13 medical care managers really can bring a little
14 bit more force to bear because those are the folks
15 that we have the best chance to return to duty,
16 bring them back and everything else like that.
17 And once again, you see it's relatively equally
18 distributed between the two -- between those folks
19 that are being processed through the evaluation
20 system and those that have a more active medical
21 care profile going on, if you will. So that's our
22 case load.

1 And what are we managing? Out of
2 the 170 cases, we have 324 different line-of-duty
3 determinations, 324 different medical diagnoses,
4 if you will. And you can break that down and see
5 we've got primarily shoulder. PTSD is our number
6 two type LOD. And the majority of that, almost
7 the remaining of that top half, were all
8 orthopedic-type issues. So that's what we are
9 dealing with on a day-to-day basis as far as when
10 we're doing our medical case management.

11 So that's where we're at now. I'm
12 going to talk a little more about how do we move
13 forward, how do we get to that full operating
14 capability, that FOC.

15 So I talked about we have got 170
16 cases, and the undefined workload, if you will, is
17 those applicants -- those folks who are looking
18 for help from MEDCON. And we normally manage
19 about 20 of those applications each month, so that
20 gives us a workload of about 190 cases that we're
21 churning through on a monthly basis. With the
22 manning that we've got, that gives us a load of

1 about 40 MEDCON cases per team.

2 And by team, what I'm talking about
3 is we have a medical case manager, a nurse, and
4 then we have a care coordinator who's an enlisted
5 medical technician, and those two work together,
6 distribute the workload as appropriate to, once
7 again, make sure that those folks under orders are
8 getting the care they need.

9 And as we continue to move forward,
10 our planned capacity is really 50 cases per team
11 is what we're looking at, so we've got a little
12 bit of headroom, which is a good thing because
13 we've been drawing and learning and training, so
14 that's great.

15 And as we go to FOC, really kind of
16 plan our case load to almost double to the number
17 of about 350. You can see I say MPA, if you think
18 active duty, and we're going to have about another
19 70 folks who are affiliated with Guard-related
20 funding issues and 90 within the Reserve funding
21 issues there. And then as we bring that manpower
22 that I kind of alluded to earlier, three more

1 Guardsmen, two more Reservists, that will give us
2 the manpower to absorb that increased workload.
3 And that's how we'll put the pieces -- the people
4 part of this puzzle.

5 And then the other piece that we
6 need to do is work a little bit of systems issues.
7 And right now, since we're only working active
8 duty orders, we have an active-duty-specific
9 database that we use to keep track of what is
10 going on with our members and determining
11 eligibility and everything else; and working with
12 systems experts within the Air Force Personnel
13 Center to develop a solution within the software
14 suite that Air Force Personnel Center already uses
15 and works on a daily basis with all of their
16 personnel actions, and we're bringing into a small
17 corner of that system, right now technology's
18 developed a universal case management suite. And
19 the idea behind that is where we can consolidate
20 our medical salient notes with our administrative
21 pieces, and, therefore, we've got one view of
22 everything that's going on. And once again, that

1 also gives us the ability I alluded to earlier,
2 being MEDCON statistics one place where we can
3 pull out how many folks do we have on this status,
4 how do we have these different medical diagnoses,
5 whatever the case may be, all within that one
6 suite there.

7 So those are the two things that we
8 really are working on. And the good news in both
9 of these is the solutions are moving forward. I
10 was hoping that I'd be able to stand up in front
11 of you and tell you, hey, we've got the software,
12 we're working it. No, that's just not where we're
13 at. We're about a month behind schedule in that
14 regard. But once again, we've seen the beta
15 version, if you will, and are very excited at that
16 capability.

17 And the National Guard as well as
18 the Reserve Command are both working together to
19 get to those remaining five positions. The Guard
20 positions have been advertised, so we're just
21 waiting to fill those here fairly quickly. And
22 the Reserve positions will be filled here in the

1 spring as well. So once again, funding has been
2 identified, so we're moving forward. Good news
3 stories, as far as how to progress forward to
4 fully encompass the whole mission.

5 Now, this is going to be another
6 chance to brag for a little bit because what I
7 want to talk about is two different cases. I'm
8 going to be very generic in my description
9 because, once again, it's kind of in a public
10 forum, not going into much medical specifics or
11 anything else, but talk about some of the great
12 things that the pros in the back of this room have
13 done, as well as take care of wounded, ill, and
14 injured Reserve Component Airmen.

15 So from the Guard, what we had is,
16 we had a service member who was on MEDCON prior to
17 our stand-up. So, if you will, they were enrolled
18 in MEDCON under the legacy system, and that's a
19 good thing. But he's a Guardsman, and he's not
20 collocated anywhere close to an active duty
21 military treatment facility, so the treatment that
22 he was receiving was through civilian providers.

1 And there was no central core, if you will, so no
2 central person that was working. Obviously he had
3 a primary care manager. Long story short, getting
4 treatment from different physicians, and it wasn't
5 one consolidated look.

6 Our brethren in the Wounded Warrior
7 Division, within the AFPC, the recovering care
8 coordinator that was dealing with this case was
9 realizing that this person was needing a little
10 bit more help and was languishing within the
11 system. And as we were stood up, one of the first
12 cases they brought to us and said, hey, this
13 person needs a little bit more help and needs some
14 medical case management.

15 And so we came on board. We
16 gathered all the information we could. And Doc
17 Littenberg and one of the lead case managers
18 looked at the case and initially thought this
19 person was a valid applicant for the Center for
20 the Intrepid. We did a little bit more looking
21 into it, and this member was not injured in combat
22 so did not meet those eligibility requirements to

1 get to that piece. But his injuries were very
2 significant.

3 What we did find is that the VA
4 Polytrauma Center was a perfect fit for this
5 particular guy and to get him the care -- the
6 consolidated care, if you will, a single point of
7 reference into how do we get this guy and how do
8 we move him forward and everything else like that.

9 So Dr. Littenberg and the team
10 presented the paperwork and got him admitted to
11 the Polytrauma Center and worked with the unit to
12 get him moved down to Tampa. And that in itself
13 was, once again, a good story because there was
14 some roadblocks to it. The member himself was
15 initially hesitant to travel, was hesitant to
16 leave family, and rightfully so, as he goes
17 through some of this training.

18 But the unit really stood up and our
19 team worked together, got a service dog. They
20 helped his travel down there, traveled with him,
21 got him settled in place. And, frankly, they're
22 coming back every other weekend along those lines

1 to make sure that that member did not feel left
2 behind, did not feel abandoned, or anything else
3 like that.

4 And the good news is, about two and
5 a half months later when he was released from his
6 inpatient treatment back to his home unit, the
7 unit is -- really, there are just glowing remarks
8 about how the changes, the benefits that this guy
9 received while he was down there. And beforehand,
10 very withdrawn, not really involved with the unit;
11 but since then, obviously, plugged back into the
12 unit, being taken care of, and once again, I
13 think, if you will, for lack of a better word,
14 just really renewed back into life overall.

15 The bad news is that he's not going
16 to be found fit for duty. He's going through the
17 Disability Evaluation System, so that's the best
18 part of the game. But as we move forward, the
19 great thing is still providing this person support
20 and still touching base with that unit and seeing
21 if there's anything else that needs to be
22 facilitated, as well as using some of the synergy.

1 Because the great thing about our current
2 organization, if you will, is all this being
3 within the personnel center. Earlier we talked
4 about the Wounded Warrior Division, which is
5 within rock-throwing distance from our office, and
6 so there's a lot of synergy that goes back and
7 forth between that organization between the
8 recovery care coordinators, our medical case
9 managers, and the nonmedical case managers, as
10 well as the disabilities division, which is two
11 floors above us.

12 So we can, once again, help
13 facilitate that process in whatever way we can to
14 make sure, once again, we get our guys returned
15 back to duty or returned back to a known state
16 through the Disability Evaluation System.

17 COL MALEBRANCHE: I have a question.
18 This took place prior to 2012, this individual's
19 injuries?

20 COL MATSCHEK: The injuries occurred
21 in 2012. Yes, ma'am.

22 COL MALEBRANCHE: And you were

1 mentioning about the numerous civilian providers.
2 Did the TRICARE contractor assist in this? Were
3 they one of the case managers in this case if they
4 were in the civilian community?

5 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am. TRICARE
6 is obviously going to be involved. I'm not going
7 to be able probably to tell you to what level the
8 TRICARE folks were working this piece. But yes,
9 obviously, because he's got his referrals and all
10 those pieces were being coordinated through the
11 system. Yes, ma'am.

12 COL MALEBRANCHE: And for one who
13 has severe enough injuries to go to a polytrauma
14 center, were they referred even to a Federal
15 Recovery Coordinator?

16 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am.

17 COL MALEBRANCHE: The reason I'm
18 asking some of these is that we've had some of
19 these cases in the past, and currently the Army,
20 Air Force, Navy, and VA are looking at the Center
21 for urgency care coordination group, and you at
22 the national level, you have a person representing

1 Air Force. And we were talking about some of
2 these very issues of transfer point where we miss
3 and lose people and what can we do to avoid that,
4 so there's no falling between the cracks. This is
5 good news, and I'm glad they got him to
6 polytrauma.

7 Were they from this area or was the
8 polytrauma in Tampa chosen because of locale, or
9 why was that particular one chosen?

10 COL MATSCHEK: The case was on the
11 East Coast, and so that was the closest.

12 MR. REHBEIN: Sir, before we go on,
13 can we back up one slide because I need just a
14 touch of clarification in my own mind. Up through
15 the 20 new applicants, did I understand you to say
16 that that's all you can handle each month, or is
17 that all there is each month?

18 COL MATSCHEK: That is what we have
19 in the queue, meaning that is all the applicants
20 that are coming to us. It's not that we are
21 limited by that.

22 MR. REHBEIN: That's the

1 clarification I needed. Thank you.

2 COL MATSCHEK: Anything else with
3 those pieces?

4 So to talk about the reserve
5 component case study. This one was a little bit
6 closer to home. This was a service member here in
7 San Antonio, and so we had a little bit more eyes
8 directly on this one, which is a little bit unique
9 from what we're used to normally dealing with.
10 But, once again, a phenomenal good news story at
11 the end result. Also, once again, highlighting a
12 little bit of the synergy between the different
13 organizations.

14 So, if you will, our Guard member,
15 once again, was highlighted, if you will, at our
16 infancy through the Wounded Warrior Division, and
17 then this particular member came in shortly after
18 our standup as well. And we actually got
19 information on this particular case through the
20 disability division.

21 And so what ends up is, once again,
22 we've got a member who was on MEDCON orders and

1 then at this point was really off of MEDCON but
2 having some more issues, some more problems. And
3 the disability folks had heard about it, contacted
4 us. Once again, the case managers got involved
5 with this particular case, able to facilitate
6 access to care due to a line of duty
7 determination, and in the initial uptake, if you
8 will, once again, to get this person access to
9 care -- immediate access to care, because there
10 was some concern for this member's personal
11 health, some issues there.

12 And so we got her taken care of, got
13 her initially treated. And at the point when we
14 got hold of her, frankly, she was not on MEDCON at
15 that particular point there. She had been
16 determined no longer eligible for MEDCON because
17 the treatment plan had finished at that point.
18 And this is, once again, prior to our standup.

19 But then, as with some of these
20 conditions, which again, you can have delayed
21 onset recurrences, and so as soon as we got ahold
22 of her, got her the treatment that she needed, we

1 got her on MEDCON as quickly as possible, and got
2 help to facilitate her processing within the local
3 clinic here to make sure that she got the
4 treatment that she needed, as well as helped
5 facilitate through roadblocks to get her a
6 referral to an inpatient treatment.

7 And once again, the great news is
8 that she is out of all the treatment that is going
9 on now -- all the significant treatment, still
10 obviously maintaining contact with the appropriate
11 folks, reconnected, replugged back in with her
12 unit where she's assigned. The unit that she's
13 assigned to, once again, words coming back, this
14 is once again, a different person, really taken
15 over the hump. And in this case, there really
16 was, I truly believe, potentially averted disaster
17 there, really means that being involved in this
18 case, getting involving with it, really helped
19 save this particular person's life.

20 So once again, if we go back to
21 talking about the synergy. Once again, a little
22 bit of referral from within AFPC, and then, once

1 again, being able to bring in the expertise of the
2 case managers as well as the physicians and
3 administrative team to get her back on MEDCON
4 orders and getting her processed through the
5 system now as we speak.

6 So those are two case studies and
7 two, once again, great things, I think, two
8 examples of the great things our guys do on a
9 daily basis.

10 So now kind of some of the things
11 that we're doing well, some of the things that are
12 going well within the ARC-CMD.

13 As I've already alluded to, we've
14 got some great relationships between the Reserve
15 and the National Guard. Once again, that was one
16 of the reasons we were stood up, was to be a focal
17 point, if you will, for questions regarding this
18 process.

19 And what we do is, we talked about
20 we share those monthly statistics, we
21 teleconference as needed about big-picture things,
22 but then we also do information sharing almost on

1 a daily basis. So if there's a specific case that
2 they're hearing something about, if there's
3 something, once again, that we're seeing that is,
4 let's say, Reserve centric, that once again, if we
5 can talk to the Reserve SG and say, hey, here's
6 what we are seeing, here's the trend, once again,
7 make sure that everybody is aware of whatever
8 roadblocks there may be out there, whatever issues
9 may be there, some of them perceived, some of them
10 actual, and some of them not, once again, once we
11 talk them out. But that relationship, that
12 ability to communicate within those organizations
13 really has done wonders in helping increase
14 awareness of the program and increase, frankly,
15 access to care for our folks who are on MEDCON
16 orders there.

17 Talking about synergy between the
18 divisions. I'm going to skip the first one, and
19 start off with Casualty Division, because really,
20 if you will, they're kind of the vanguard.
21 They're the folks who are reporting on someone who
22 has been injured with some kind of significant

1 injury or something like that.

2 So we have a heads-up on what's
3 going to happen, and we do communicate, once
4 again, very consistently about -- as an example, a
5 while back, there was a Guard unit that was
6 patrolling, and there was a few folks that were
7 injured during some outside-the-wire activity.
8 Once again, Casualty made sure we were aware of it
9 and we're prepped and ready to go help those folks
10 out. That's an example of that synergy there.

11 Talked about the Disabilities
12 Division. Once again, upstairs talk with them;
13 once again, I wouldn't go so far as to say daily,
14 but weekly to make sure, once again, that we've
15 got visibility on their cases and vice versa, just
16 once again to make sure that we're doing
17 everything we can to make sure that process
18 continues on.

19 And then, really, Wounded Warrior
20 Brethren, that division, you know, just great
21 things, great sharing between them. We've got the
22 recovery care coordinators, and they're, frankly,

1 our eyes on the ground. They're at every base, at
2 every location. And so there have been more than
3 once when they've called us and said, hey, we
4 think this or that, and once again, given us a
5 little bit of heads-up.

6 And at the same time, when we've
7 been doing some case management, maybe we haven't
8 heard something for a while from someone, or
9 whatever the case may be, and that recovery care
10 coordinator has gone out there and made sure that
11 perhaps some communication links that have gotten
12 a little frayed, a little thin, were brought back
13 up to full robust capability there.

14 Wounded Warrior Division also brings
15 into our nonmedical care managers, working
16 basically centralized there at Randolph, benefits
17 and entitlements. And then we've also got within
18 that Wounded Warrior Division the SCAADL program.

19 And our program manager for all the
20 Air Force, once again, is within rock-throwing
21 distance from us. It's been a great thing. So if
22 we find someone who thinks that they may be

1 eligible and if our care managers, case managers
2 are talking to folks; and as an example, you know,
3 my mom had to give up her job or quit her job to
4 come help take care or do whatever it may be, that
5 we know, hey, that's obviously a trigger point for
6 SCAADL, and we talk with our folks and talk within
7 the Wounded Warrior Division and make sure that
8 kind of capability is exploited to the maximum
9 possible.

10 Yes, ma'am.

11 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I want to
12 ask a question because I'm -- I'm confused.

13 So if someone comes in -- a Reserve
14 Component airman comes in to the Wounded Warrior
15 program, what I'm trying to understand is, would
16 someone be pulled into the Wounded Warrior program
17 before you would be aware of them for medical case
18 management? Wouldn't they be getting
19 medical/clinical case management from some other
20 source, or are they shifted to you because of
21 their component status to get more specialized
22 care?

1 I'm trying to understand how the
2 system basically works in combination with the
3 Wounded Warrior program. Are they not providing
4 medical case management?

5 COL MATSCHEK: The Wounded Warrior
6 program is primarily focused on recovery care
7 coordinators and the nonmedical care managers, the
8 medical case management for our active duty
9 Wounded Warriors. And I'm going to step out on a
10 limb here and get a little but uncomfortable, and
11 if I say something wrong, you guys correct me
12 back.

13 But basically, they've got a case
14 manager at their military treatment facility which
15 is taking care of medical-specific issues. The
16 same thing is happening for our Reserve Component
17 airmen, so if I'm a Reservist at MacDill Air Force
18 base, I've got a case manager at MacDill that's
19 taking care of the day-to-day medical case
20 management. But what we are -- once again, you
21 talk about this second tier Reserve centric, we
22 help overcome some of those barriers. Well, if

1 it's a Reservist we're not sure what to do with
2 them, how do we handle this, and we'll work that
3 piece.

4 And really even more with
5 significance is our Guard members who may be at
6 Mansfield, Ohio where there is no active duty
7 military treatment facility nearby, and that's
8 really where we'll do a little bit more of the
9 heavy lifting on those medical case management
10 because there is not an active duty MTF that is
11 within eyesight.

12 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay. So
13 theoretically, some of your folks have two medical
14 case managers?

15 COL MATSCHEK: For the most part,
16 all of them should have two, yes, ma'am. Because
17 you have your case managers that are there at the
18 MTF working within the TRICARE system, working
19 with all of those pieces. And then us as the Case
20 Management Division working the liaison with that
21 medical stuff to the AFRC HG to National Guard HG
22 to the Disability Evaluation System, whatever the

1 case may be, we're the nexus, if you will, from
2 the initial medical treatment to how that
3 manifests itself into a Reserve centric piece.
4 Does that make sense?

5 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Yes. I'm
6 getting a clearer picture, and don't think that
7 I'm not disputing that we have as a Task Force
8 seen the Reserve component frequently is less
9 informed about benefits and entitlements -- less
10 informed about resources, and have much more
11 difficulty in getting a good continuum of care.
12 We have seen all that. I'm bobbling a little over
13 this as a fix. I'm just trying to understand,
14 because I just wonder, is this person seriously
15 aware of this upper-tier case management, or is
16 this happening more sort of hands-off? I'm trying
17 to get a good grip.

18 COL MATSCHEK: What I'll tell you is
19 if you go with the scenario that we started this
20 in the July time frame, we're still a little bit
21 of a work in progress. Initially, yeah. I would
22 say you're right. We're a little bit above,

1 meaning that some of the strings, some of the
2 puppetry that is going on is being done without
3 the military member fully understanding what it is
4 that we're doing, versus what somebody else is
5 doing. But as we continue to solidify the
6 program, as we continue to -- we brought our last
7 people and got everybody fully trained and
8 starting to go to medical case management 2.0, if
9 you will. We're, no kidding, dealing more so
10 directly with those military members but that's a
11 relatively new model. Meaning that realistically
12 within the last two to three months has it been
13 when we're much more so apt to call and talk to
14 that service member throughout the course of their
15 treatment. As opposed to before, the scenario was
16 that there's a medical PFC at every base and in
17 every organization, and they funnel all the MEDCON
18 paperwork to us and they work that stuff. And
19 they were kind of that conduit for information,
20 once again, reserve centric, but now we're taking
21 to that next step, we've got enough folks, we've
22 got the resources now to where we still use them

1 as a conduit for initial entry, but once we get to
2 that, doing more direct one-to-one case
3 management.

4 COL MALEBRANCHE: Just to follow on
5 to that for a moment. I was kind of wondering the
6 same thing. So when the MEDCON paperwork is
7 started, that's how you get them, but are your
8 airmen able to refer themselves for case
9 management to you? I'm kind of wondering how your
10 population gets in, other than this set number.
11 So they know you exist, can they refer themselves?

12 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am. And
13 there's no set number. Don't get me wrong.
14 That's just where we're at right now. So I mean,
15 what I will tell you is, we went from -- in April
16 we had 230, 250, and just due to the drawdown, to
17 the decreased number of people on active duty and
18 the decreased number of Reserve Component members
19 on active duty, our caseload has dropped as well.
20 So it's not that we are limited to only this
21 number of people within this program. It's
22 whoever is eligible is eligible, and we're going

1 to take them.

2 And then, frankly, if it gets to the
3 point where here we need more manpower, that's
4 another discussion that we would have at that
5 point there. But we're built at this particular
6 point to handle our plan and known workload at
7 that point there.

8 So that's a side conversation, but
9 you asked me specifically -- ask me the question
10 again.

11 COL MALEBRANCHE: I'm wondering how
12 the airmen get to you. They're being funneled
13 through providers?

14 COL MATSCHEK: Through their medical
15 POC. So if someone is injured in the line of
16 duty, the first thing that the Reserve component
17 member has to do is have that line of duty
18 determination formalized, if you will.

19 And there is one person within every
20 organization that is the focal point for that
21 process, the medical POC. And normally, they're a
22 senior full-time Reserve component member within

1 the medical treatment facility, within their
2 Reserve medical unit. And so they handle all that
3 stuff.

4 And we have with our teams, and each
5 team is regional, and they reach out and talk to
6 and communicate with those medical POCs, some of
7 them on a daily basis and some of them just as
8 needed.

9 But those folks, if you will,
10 everybody who is affected at a Reserve
11 organization has that medical POC, and those
12 medical POCs know that we exist. So that's how
13 that initial connection is made, combined with the
14 fact that there were some public affairs releases
15 that were out there about here's where we are at.
16 They released stuff to both AFRC leadership as
17 well as the National Guard leadership once again
18 saying, hey, we've received IOC, we're doing great
19 things, we're here for you, let us know.

20 And as an example, I actually got
21 two phone calls yesterday evening from folks who
22 say, hey, I saw your name in this or that, or

1 whatever it is, and I have some questions. One of
2 them we were able to help and another one, you
3 know, kind of point them in the correct direction;
4 because, frankly, they need a line of duty
5 determination first before we can get involved
6 with it.

7 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So let
8 me ask a question real quick. You have nurse case
9 managers and care coordinators in your cells, and
10 they're regional aligned.

11 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am.

12 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: We got
13 that. Good.

14 Would someone have an RCC or a
15 nonmedical case management -- or a nonmedical case
16 manager from your Wounded Warrior Division also?

17 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am. If we go
18 back to kind of the LODs and some of those LODs
19 were more orthopedic, let's say, an elbow, you
20 know, a busted knee, something like that, that
21 probably won't meet the criteria for Wounded
22 Warrior or recovery care coordinator, but our more

1 significant folks or folks who have PTSD that meet
2 this significantly injured or very significantly
3 injured criteria will get subsumed both within our
4 organization as well as within the Wounded Warrior
5 Division.

6 COL MALEBRANCHE: Okay. So then
7 your function is going to be focused a lot on
8 making sure that their orders are staying current
9 and they're not dropping off orders. I'm assuming
10 that's kind of one of the things you want to make
11 sure. Right?

12 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am. True
13 statement.

14 COL MALEBRANCHE: That's solely
15 going to fall under your purview. Right?

16 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am.

17 COL MALEBRANCHE: And we're very
18 concerned about that. We've been concerned about
19 that for the last three years because we see this
20 a lot. And so that's one of your metrics, so to
21 speak?

22 COL MATSCHEK: It is. Yes, ma'am.

1 COL MALEBRANCHE: Good. And
2 outreach education, you mentioned those types of
3 functions.

4 COL MATSCHEK: Right.

5 COL MALEBRANCHE: So we're just a
6 little concerned here, we think maybe a little bit
7 about overlap for more seriously wounded, between
8 your functions, your case managers, and care
9 coordinators, and the Wounded Warrior Division's
10 functions. How are you eliminating overlap in the
11 more seriously wounded for your Reserve component
12 between you and the Wounded Warrior Division?

13 COL MATSCHEK: I would say that,
14 first off, a little bit of overlap is a good thing
15 because one of the stories that we are talking
16 about is, hey, we've got some people who are
17 falling through the cracks -- or potentially
18 falling through the cracks, so a little bit of
19 overlap is a great thing because we've got a
20 little bit of backup on each other.

21 But what I would say is that kind of
22 by definition, we're doing two different things.

1 Meaning the Wounded Warrior are doing the
2 nonmedical case management, determination of
3 benefits, entitlements, the GI Bill, all those
4 pieces like that.

5 Recovery care coordinator is doing a
6 little bit of facilitating within this whole
7 arena, and our teams talk to our recovery care
8 coordinators. Specifically, once again, our lead
9 case managers are on the phone with recovery care
10 coordinators almost on a daily basis working to
11 make sure that if there is something that needs to
12 be handled within one arena or the other, that
13 that communication is flowing on both sides.

14 COL MALEBRANCHE: And then the last
15 question. You have a medical component, it sounds
16 like; you've got a doc on board.

17 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am.

18 COL MALEBRANCHE: And there's a
19 nurse case manager at the hospital in the local
20 area.

21 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am. Right.

22 COL MALEBRANCHE: How are you

1 preventing overlap between your medical -- do you
2 have a nurse case manager at your location?

3 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am.

4 COL MALEBRANCHE: And a nurse case
5 manager at the MTF. How are you preventing
6 overlap between those two nurse case managers?

7 COL MATSCHEK: Once again, if you
8 think that -- the ones at the military treatment
9 facility, our people on the ground are, no
10 kidding, the ones, once again, doing the moving.
11 You know, here's your appointments, here's where
12 you're at, here's where you're doing all those
13 things.

14 If we're a tier 2 case management
15 kind of organization, what we're doing is, if that
16 case manager says, I can't figure out how to get
17 this person this referral, I'm not sure how to
18 make something happen, that's when we get involved
19 with it. Does that make sense?

20 Our team that is there at the MTF is
21 doing the physical care, and then we're once again
22 facilitating from above any kind of Reserve

1 centric issues.

2 MR. GONZALES: I went to visit
3 Jersey, and I was there when we were dealing with
4 one of these cases; the individual had a latent
5 reaction after they had gone back into the
6 community. They walked into the unit and asked
7 the unit medical, "I need assistance, I need
8 help." She, quite frankly, was pretty much
9 overwhelmed with trying to figure out, first of
10 all, was this a line of duty determination.
11 That's a tough evidentiary determination.

12 The second thing that came about
13 that I observed was that the unit commander was
14 sitting there thinking, oh, man, this is going to
15 affect my money. I mean, I have training money,
16 and if I put this person on orders, guess what
17 happens? That training money gets affected. They
18 did not know that there was another sideline
19 process, that was to go to great lengths to get
20 approval for immediate medical care during the
21 pendency of the final duty determination. Because
22 you just need to take care of the person first.

1 We started to look at this, and then
2 when you overlaid that with the fact that we had a
3 lot of people on orders -- temporary orders, and
4 they lapsed, and then all of a sudden, their care
5 stops immediately in the middle. As all of you
6 know, then to try and regenerate those orders is
7 really a tricky, tough issue because you had to go
8 through the whole process once more.

9 So with that in mind, our folks came
10 together and decided that the only way to handle
11 the severity of this -- and this is a very
12 significantly complex situation as far as the line
13 of duty determination, making sure the person is
14 covered temporarily for the acute situation.

15 So we came together and put together
16 the cell -- the MEDCON cell to see if this would
17 bring the kind of specialized knowledge to a
18 centralized location close to the people who
19 actually manage the comprehensive care plan, both
20 from the medical and nonmedical point of view so
21 that they could coordinate. That's the idea that
22 started it.

1 And most importantly, they're the
2 ones who make the determination on the orders.
3 And the orders are very important because that's
4 where the money is. We account for the money, we
5 understand if this is a major -- an exception
6 situation where it becomes systemic, something
7 we're going to have to address as time goes on.

8 So this kind of is a management of
9 the 20 percent, hoping that the 80 percent always
10 works. And so it's been a blessing for us because
11 of the complexity, again. I hope that helps.

12 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: That
13 definitely helps me. I think now I understand
14 what my questioning is. It seems that your case
15 managers, you present them as medical case
16 managers, and I get that that is a component of
17 what they need to do. But really, they seem to be
18 a broader kind of case management in that this
19 seems to be targeting administrative plus
20 nonmedical plus medical.

21 COL MATSCHEK: True statement.

22 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: And sort

1 of an overall case management in its most broadest
2 sense. And so I think that's why it's created
3 some confusion in looking at this program is that
4 they're really more than just medical case
5 managers.

6 I think my only concern in all this,
7 the only thing I don't necessarily understand is,
8 do you feel that the service member who is
9 receiving the benefits of all this case
10 management, do they have a clear understanding of
11 who they call when they have a problem?

12 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am.

13 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I mean, I
14 think that's one of our main concerns.

15 COL MATSCHEK: Yes. If you think of
16 the help desks, and that's a bad scenario because
17 that gives a bad taste in their mouth. But what
18 they are going to initially do is, they're going
19 to talk to the folks there wherever they're at
20 locally. And as soon as that does not work, does
21 not get their resolution that is needed either A,
22 the person that was asked is going to be

1 contacting us. And it's kind of why I went back
2 to this slide here where we talked about the face
3 of the MEDCON program and also the last bullet
4 down at the ARC, medical case management experts,
5 once again, focus on ARC, the Reserve component.

6 So either: A, the person that was
7 asked the question is going to come to us through
8 that communication chain that I talked about where
9 all our med POCs know that we exist, or the
10 members themselves, if they're not satisfied or
11 can't get the answer, they know to contact us
12 because, once again, our case managers are making
13 contact with all the service members that we have
14 on orders both sides, if you will.

15 So the medical side, if they're not
16 sure, they know how to get ahold of us, as well as
17 the service member. If they're not sure what to
18 do, they know that, once again, the safety net
19 exists, that we're still there to facilitate where
20 we can.

21 COL MALEBRANCHE: So then also you
22 are the safety net then, kind of referring back

1 here, for those that the line of duty has not yet
2 been determined. You obviously don't have
3 continuation orders. I'm worried about those.
4 And we've talked to folks that have this line of
5 duty determination hanging; and in the meantime
6 they need care.

7 So how is it that they get care?
8 They're not locked out from you yet until they
9 have a determination. That's not -- just so they
10 aren't left hanging, where they can get ahold of
11 MMSO to get the care. I mean, that's -- I'm a
12 little worried about that.

13 COL MATSCHEK: That's a very valid
14 concern. I'm going to flip a slide or two and
15 come back to this. But one of the things you can
16 talk about is some of our things that we're still
17 trying to work is ARC access to care with line of
18 duties. And a kind of theme is that if I'm either
19 in the process of the line of duty and not
20 MEDCON -- and it's really folks who are not in a
21 MEDCON status. Because once you're there, then
22 you're going to have access to care, obviously,

1 because you're in a military status. But that is
2 something that we're working.

3 Really, once again, I think our case
4 managers talked about that idea of not just
5 medical expertise, but the Reserve component
6 expertise; they've gotten much smarter on how to
7 facilitate that access to care for those folks who
8 have a line of duty.

9 One of the things that we're not
10 involved with is the processing of the line of
11 duty. If you will, we're an end user of that
12 process. But once again, everyone knows that we
13 are out here and we help to facilitate that; and
14 have more than once said, look, you know, this
15 person's going to have problems X,Y, and Z if this
16 line of duty is not taken care of, not really
17 within our purview yet because they're not on
18 orders. But because of the communication, because
19 of the change that exists, once again, add a
20 little bit of legitimacy to that service member's
21 concern.

22 And we've seen on more than one

1 occasion that line of duty expedited up to the
2 proper level where it needs to be as quickly as
3 possible so that person does have a finalized line
4 of duty to remove some of their questions.

5 COL MALEBRANCHE: And I think part
6 of this line of duty piece is that when somebody's
7 physically injured, we can see them and know we're
8 going to get them care.

9 COL MATSCHEK: Yes.

10 COL MALEBRANCHE: But sometimes they
11 have, you know, a behavioral health, a mental
12 health issue where that is not readily seen, so
13 it's the verifying. That might be a very valid
14 thing, when they're kind of just hanging there
15 during that process. And that's what I was
16 wondering is, how are we taking care of those
17 folks. Because, again, we've talked to some
18 people with those issues, and "They don't believe
19 me, and I'm trying to get this figured out, and my
20 whole family is suffering because of this."

21 COL MATSCHEK: And I would say that
22 if they are not on medical continuation orders,

1 we're not going to have necessarily a complete viz
2 or any viz on those.

3 But what has happened over our life
4 cycle so far is that people do know that we're
5 available and do know we're the Shell Answer
6 people, if you will, for some of these questions.
7 And so we get brought in on some of these cases
8 and can kind of help facilitate.

9 Going back to discussions with the
10 Reserve component medical folks as well as
11 National Guard medical folks, we can make sure
12 that they're aware, we heard about a case in
13 wherever, that they've got some issues there.
14 Yeah, we're tracking it, we're good. Or, you know
15 what? We hadn't heard anything. Okay, here's who
16 we talked to, once again, to facilitate that
17 process to get those folks taken care of.

18 All right. Ms. Daily, one of the
19 questions you asked and alluded to that we talked
20 about is the significance of those orders. And
21 one of the things we're asking is -- the concern
22 is, is anyone being taken off orders in mid

1 treatment, or something along those lines like
2 that.

3 What I'm here to tell you is that
4 that is not happening under our purview. Okay?
5 Since April of 2013, we've had almost 380 cases,
6 folks who've been on MEDCON one way or the other.
7 The majority -- or you can see, 200 of those cases
8 have been released, meaning they've either been
9 returned to duty, processed through the Disability
10 Evaluation System.

11 Then you've also got some
12 administrative releases. So by administrative
13 release, what I'm talking about is this: There's
14 still an administrative process that you have to
15 meet to be eligible for MEDCON. And the two
16 pieces that changed throughout the process is
17 treatment. Am I still requiring treatment, am I
18 finished with my treatment, and do I have a 469
19 mobility restriction; has a doctor determined that
20 I'm still unable to perform military duties. So
21 without one of those two pieces, then that can be
22 one of the reasons why somebody could be

1 administratively released.

2 So the majority of these are
3 released because of return to duty or Disability
4 Evaluation System, and we have a small number are
5 released to administrative. And since April of
6 2013, we've had five cases that actually met
7 eligibility but were terminated due to
8 administrative deficiencies.

9 All five of those cases happened
10 during the furlough or the government shutdown.
11 And the great thing is, we were not affected by
12 the furlough or the shutdown. We were in place.
13 We were able to talk to the service member.

14 And what we were able to do is --
15 unfortunately, the nature of the game is that they
16 did come off orders, but we tracked those five
17 people specifically. And as soon as the right
18 people were brought back in to whatever status
19 they needed to be to get that paperwork
20 re-facilitated to get that 469 completed, to get
21 whatever it was, we were able to very quickly get
22 that person put back on orders. So yeah, someone

1 did come off, but what I'll tell you, the great
2 thing about our organization, about our workload,
3 about the relationships that we have is we're able
4 to basically, put eyes on every case on a daily
5 basis, and as we work and see our progression, or
6 queue, if you will, as we see orders progressing,
7 we know where to bring our efforts to focus to
8 bring those folks there. So that's kind of what
9 has happened. And once again, I think, a
10 successful proven concept that there are
11 conditions that we can't control that are going to
12 affect part of this.

13 But we are aware of those pieces and
14 stand by running in place, if you will, waiting
15 for us to get the paperwork to flip the switch to
16 get that person put back into the right status to
17 get their care as quickly as possible.

18 So last two or three things I want
19 to talk about real quickly is some things that
20 we're still working on, some room for improvement,
21 and everything else like that. You already heard
22 it alluded to more than once that geographically

1 separated units specifically more often than not
2 are Guard organizations where there is not an
3 active duty military treatment facility. Again,
4 there's some Reserve organizations that may not
5 have an active duty military treatment facility
6 there. And that's really where our teams have
7 sharpened their tools, if you will. That's where
8 they've learned how to work and overcome some
9 obstacles that come there.

10 I've got TRICARE Limitations. And
11 really what we're talking about there is, we've
12 had on more than one occasion where a member is
13 assigned to an organization in one region of
14 TRICARE, TRICARE North, but where they live is in
15 TRICARE South. So we've had some trouble with
16 perhaps getting a panel from one place to another.
17 Initially that was a problem.

18 But what I will tell you, the great
19 thing is, once again, established relationships
20 with the proper folks there at Wilford Hall, at
21 AFMOA, Air Force Medical Operations Agency, the
22 case managers there, to work those specific cases

1 one by one and make sure that we get them, you
2 know, the access that they need between the two
3 systems there and overcome that shortcoming.

4 Once again, I didn't know much about
5 some of these pieces, but that was one that I
6 never really envisioned at all being an issue and
7 found out that it was, but we have been able to
8 overcome that one as well.

9 We talked about access to care with
10 the LODs. Still working that. Boy, I tell you
11 what. If we had a silver bullet on that, I'd be
12 shooting that. Because that's -- like I said,
13 that's something that just has been a consistent
14 ring. It's getting better. We've got our people
15 who are smarter on it. We're able to articulate
16 better how to present your case when you go to a
17 military treatment facility. You know, what
18 documents to have and everything else, and so even
19 though it is still an issue, once again, the
20 magnitude is markedly smaller there.

21 And then still increasing awareness
22 and education. As within this briefing here, you

1 can see a lot of those cartoon question marks over
2 your heads about who are we and what do we do,
3 which tells me that we still have to continue to
4 go out there and tell our story better, more
5 succinctly and clearer so therefore we can really
6 continue to bring these great resources out there
7 to the field to take care of our airmen there.

8 But I'm going to close up obviously
9 with the good things. And these are good things
10 that we already talked about more than once. The
11 synergy, both within Personnel Center, within the
12 Wounded Warrior Disabilities Division and Casualty
13 Divisions and ourselves, as well as working with
14 our Centers of Excellence. Once again,
15 communications, really, relationships are very
16 strong there.

17 And even though I said awareness and
18 education is something that we've got to work on,
19 the good news is we are already making roads in
20 awareness and education and we're seeing things,
21 once again, as presented by the multiple phone
22 calls that we've received within the last three to

1 four months as we made ourselves more visible, and
2 people are more aware of us. And we're trying to
3 facilitate issues.

4 Once again, it's surprising how many
5 of the cases we can't help because they don't fit
6 within our purview, but everybody knows that we
7 answer our phone and everybody knows that even if
8 we can't fix the problem, we probably can at least
9 get them a really decent turn in the right
10 direction to get them access to whatever it is
11 they need to do there.

12 And so really, in a nutshell, what
13 we are doing: Consistently and objectively
14 determining MEDCON eligibility, which is once
15 again the key. We've got to get our folks in the
16 right status before we do anything else. We
17 provide that medical case management. And maybe
18 after today's briefing, we say we provide overall
19 reserve component medical case management.

20 And then the last thing we do is
21 really work with our brethren in the Wounded
22 Warriors recovery teams to make sure that our

1 wounded, ill, and injured Air Reserve component
2 members get the treatment that they so desperately
3 need.

4 COL MALEBRANCHE: Okay. One more
5 question.

6 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am.

7 COL MALEBRANCHE: The Air Force
8 person that we've been working with in Washington
9 on the Care Coordination Contingent Group is Tim
10 McTownes. Are you familiar or have you been
11 involved with the big working group on this care
12 coordination -- on this interagency care
13 coordination?

14 COL MATSCHEK: I have not.

15 COL MALEBRANCHE: So we probably
16 need to get you some information about that.
17 Because one of the things that we're looking at is
18 was this model of case management across the time
19 of different transitions. And Reserve and Guard
20 are very much a part of this, because that's one
21 of the groups that we find oftentimes is often
22 falling through.

1 So with your agency and your
2 existence, it would probably be good for you to
3 take a look to make sure that we're covering those
4 things and that they're included; it's going to be
5 part of the DoDI and VA directive.

6 COL MATSCHEK: Okay. Yes, ma'am.

7 MR. REHBEIN: If I may, sir, and I
8 apologize, I had to step out. If you addressed
9 some of this and I'm duplicating things, again, my
10 apologies.

11 But let's hypothetically talk about
12 a situation of an Air Guard soldier in, say, Sioux
13 City, Iowa, geographically remote from an MTF,
14 geographically remote from a VA Medical Center.

15 Couple of questions: That person's
16 nonmedical case management, is that being handled
17 by you or by his unit?

18 COL MATSCHEK: Nonmedical --

19 MR. REHBEIN: Pay issues, things
20 along that line.

21 COL MATSCHEK: That's going to
22 primarily be handled by the unit, as far as if

1 there's a pay issue. What I'll tell you is if
2 there's an issue with getting the person on
3 orders, getting that person in the proper military
4 status, we're going be involved with that.

5 But what we do is we provide the
6 authorization for the orders, but every
7 organization that a service member is assigned to,
8 actually, they're the ones who turn the crank, if
9 you will, to produce an order on the backside of
10 that.

11 MR. REHBEIN: One of the things that
12 the Task Force talks about every time we make a
13 facility visit is how those squad leaders -- how
14 the people administering that recovering warrior
15 are selected and trained. Obviously, selection is
16 already accomplished because that's their --
17 that's their supervisor in their unit.

18 Does that person receive any extra
19 information on how to go about handling this
20 rather unique case that they have not been exposed
21 to in the past? Because it really creates some
22 challenges for that unit on how to handle this

1 person.

2 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: If he's
3 serious enough and all these entitlements are
4 starting to kick in, Mr. Rehbein, he's also going
5 to be a client of the Wounded Warrior Division.
6 Correct? An RCC and the nonmedical case manager
7 from the Wounded Warrior Division would also be
8 assigned if it's serious enough and his
9 eligibility for these programs are starting to
10 kick in.

11 I think this is one of the things
12 the Task Force is the most concerned about.
13 Somehow this individual has to get on the Wounded
14 Warrior Division's radar. And who, if it does get
15 to your radar, or through the medical system, gets
16 a nurse case manager which might also trigger your
17 involvement and which, if gotten into the Wounded
18 Warrior Division, would also say, oh, he's a
19 Reservist, we need to talk to Colonel Matschek
20 about orders, about line of duty, what status in
21 the line of duty. That would be how it would all
22 be triggering.

1 You're correct. The medical
2 technicians, medical NCOs at Wings and in the
3 medical squadrons, generally as we've found -- and
4 you all are going to fix this -- right? -- or not.
5 All well versed on SCAADL, TSGLI, getting social
6 security benefits for them. And the expertise
7 resides here in the Warrior Division, and it
8 resides with Colonel Matschek's team now, and the
9 issue is getting your clients up to these
10 resources.

11 Does that help?

12 MR. REHBEIN: Yes. And then the
13 other part of what I wanted to address for just a
14 second. As we travel to some of the Army
15 Community-Based Warrior Transition Units where a
16 lot of their folks are receiving their care
17 through TRICARE providers, one of the challenges
18 they have is getting the records back from those
19 TRICARE providers back into the service member's
20 military health record.

21 Is that a challenge that you folks
22 also have, and have you been able to crack that

1 nut?

2 COL MATSCHEK: We're coming close to
3 exceeding my level of expertise in this particular
4 question. What I will tell you is that there are
5 that kind of scenario where we work to try to get
6 those medical records from our civilian providers.
7 And by having a physician on staff, there are
8 times when we may go physician to physician to
9 help facilitate that process, if there's some kind
10 of specific information that we're missing.

11 But what I'll tell you is that I am
12 not aware, first off, of an elegant solution that
13 exists to get that information; that it is a paper
14 shuffle back and forth via fax machines, via
15 secure file transfers, whatever it may be to get
16 that information to us. But I do believe, once
17 again, that AHLTA has a tab on there where you can
18 embed some level of outside provider notes. Once
19 again, we've exceeded my --

20 MR. REHBEIN: It's something you've
21 got awareness of and you've got eyes on?

22 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, sir.

1 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Can I
2 ask -- if some of your case managers are here that
3 might want to comment, what is the top
4 intervention issues that they're being asked? You
5 know, on a day-to-day basis, what's the call? If
6 the phone rings, what would they predict the
7 call's going to be, or has it been too scattershot
8 somehow to try to --

9 COL MATSCHEK: No, I wouldn't say
10 scattershot. I would say kind of by looking at
11 what we saw up there with our LOD charts and
12 everything else like that on what our line of
13 duties are, is that the preponderance of folks who
14 are hurt, knee or shoulder or back in theater,
15 what happens is they tough out that tour, if you
16 will; and, you know what? I've got a brace, I'm
17 limping along, I'm doing whatever the case may be,
18 I'm coming home, and, you know what, I now need
19 some help and I need some work, and that's where
20 we get involved with that.

21 It's not the majority of our cases,
22 but obviously, the higher acuity cases, multiple

1 folks, you know, either both currently caused or
2 more so than that, a lot of latent exhibition of
3 PTSD and finding out about those, once again,
4 either through the service member, but more often
5 than not through the organization because they've
6 worked with us on another case or something like
7 that. And we've been able to facilitate, once
8 again, access to care for those kind of folks.

9 Those are our two primary things. I
10 don't know if anybody would argue otherwise.

11 COL MALEBRANCHE: So your case
12 managers -- when they're going to, let's say,
13 transition out, do your case managers then do a
14 handoff with the VA, and for those on SCAADL to
15 the caregiver program? Is that all part of what
16 your organization does too?

17 COL MATSCHEK: Ask it again, please.

18 COL MALEBRANCHE: If someone is
19 getting out of Guard or Reserve and they need to
20 go to the VA, do they get a warm handoff to the VA
21 case manager because they're no longer in the Air
22 Force, and is it looked at then so their potential

1 caregiver support is able to be done?

2 COL MATSCHEK: For those that meet
3 the Wounded Warrior criteria, one of the things
4 they definitely have is continuum of service. So
5 they definitely work those warm handoffs, if you
6 will, to transition them from place to place to
7 include ones that have been separated, how do I
8 continue on and do those things like that.

9 For our other cases, more so
10 orthopedic, knees and things like that that are
11 not, once again, as high of acuity cases, I would
12 say that there's not as much -- emphasis is not
13 the right word, but we don't have a specific
14 handoff, let's say, to the VA for somebody who's
15 coming off MEDCON orders who have been found not
16 fit for duty because of an orthopedic issue.

17 COL MALEBRANCHE: So they are
18 referred then to the VA?

19 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am.

20 CSM DeJONG: You made mention, sir,
21 about no one has fallen off orders up to this
22 point, so I'm interested in what you do to ensure

1 that no one falls off of orders and what process
2 you use. Over the last several years, we bounced
3 different courses of action and ideas around about
4 how to best prevent this because it is one of the
5 things that we hear routinely for Guard and
6 Reserve soldiers falling off of orders. We have
7 presented ideas out there, but I'm just wondering
8 what you do to prevent this.

9 COL MATSCHEK: Obviously, the
10 workload we're talking about is 200 cases. And in
11 the database that we have right now, first thing I
12 do, come in in the morning, sit down, log in, and
13 here's my queue. Here's all our folks, and here's
14 when their orders expire. And basically, we start
15 chopping from top to bottom. And as folks get
16 closer, we start looking at them closer, if that
17 makes sense.

18 And then, really, I would say that
19 that executive team is really watching those cases
20 that are going to be in an unknown state. Because
21 there are plenty of folks that come off of orders,
22 but it's once again, "hey, no more physical

1 therapy required, I'm ready to come off orders
2 now," those things like that. But it's an example
3 of, once again, those five cases.

4 Or if we have other cases of
5 somebody who has got something significant going
6 on but we haven't gotten the paperwork that we
7 need to continue that order, that we're going to
8 because of our workload, because of the fact that
9 we have dedicated folks, I guess, here, meaning
10 manpower dedicated here, to watch these cases,
11 that we do have the ability to reach out onesies,
12 twosies, and all of our application process, which
13 you know, is contact information, e-mail, phone
14 numbers, and everything else. And our case
15 managers and care coordinators will reach out to
16 our folks and, hey, are you coming close, what's
17 the deal, where are we at. And, you know, we'll
18 facilitate that however we need to.

19 But I would argue that some of that
20 is a function of both manpower as well as case
21 load. If you were to ask me that question a year
22 and a half ago, I think I would have given you a

1 little bit more of a tapdance of an answer because
2 there was more work load at that point.

3 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: For your
4 PTSD latent issues, line of duties are required.
5 Are you able to get them orders or get them on
6 orders based on intra-line of duties? Are you
7 using the intra-line of duty option in the policy?

8 COL MATSCHEK: Yes, ma'am. If
9 there's no break in service between orders. And I
10 know what you're talking about, yes. Yes. Yes.
11 I'll tell you that the cases that we have brought
12 up to this point here, we have not run across
13 somebody that I'm aware of, PTSD, who did not have
14 that LOD complete when they've come to us in this
15 latent condition.

16 So as an example, we had somebody up
17 in Montana not too long ago, once again, PTSD. He
18 was being treated by the VA, you know, kind of
19 working it on the side. Once again, gets a little
20 bit of a flare-up. The unit gets involved. In
21 that particular case, he already had his line of
22 duty completed, so we were ahead of the game. But

1 that was one of those kind of scenarios where we
2 would have been able to invoke that piece of the
3 policy if we needed to.

4 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.

5 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I'm going
6 to thank you for your briefing. It took us a bit
7 to get some clarity on it, but I know that we are
8 at least very happy to see an effort to get some
9 parity of outcomes for Reserve component folks.
10 And thank you very much.

11 And we have now a break until 10:15.
12 I want everybody sitting back here ready to start
13 then.

14 (Whereupon, the foregoing matter
15 went off the record at 9:56 a.m. and
16 back on the record at 10:18 a.m.)

17 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Ladies
18 and gentlemen, can I get the Task Force members to
19 return to their seats, please.

20 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: At this
21 time we welcome Air Force Lieutenant Colonel
22 Joseph Villacis.

1 MR. ISHEE: No. It's Calvin Ishee.

2 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: And we
3 also have Calvin Ishee to discuss the current
4 performance of the Air Force Formal Physical
5 Evaluation Board. We have information on Tab J.

6 I'm going to turn it over to you.
7 You can do better introductions, obviously, and
8 give us some background. Thank you.

9 MR. ISHEE: Good morning. I'm
10 Calvin Ishee. I'm Chief of the Air Force
11 Disability Program. I've been in the job a little
12 over a year, and it's my pleasure to be able to
13 talk to you today about our PEB process,
14 specifically the formal board. We're going to try
15 to address all the issues that you brought to our
16 attention, and I will answer any question to the
17 best of my ability.

18 A year ago, or whenever it was that
19 you visited last, a lot has changed. When I first
20 got this job, I walked in and there's a
21 hundred-plus boxes of cases. Everything was
22 paper. Over the last year, we were able to go

1 end-to-end electronic management, and you can see
2 how we've been able to do that.

3 From the military treatment
4 facility-PEBLO to the informal board, the formal
5 board, the SAFPC, instead of having to mail
6 everything, we can ship them electronically.

7 We use a system called Right Now
8 Technology, RNT. RNT allows us visibility on
9 things that we didn't have visibility on before.
10 A person might call us up and ask the status of a
11 case and we'd have to look through a hundred boxes
12 of cases. It gives us production capability, case
13 movement. A person calls, we can tell you exactly
14 where the case resides. Communication tracking,
15 quality assurance, work list notification. What's
16 great about it is an open architecture whereby we
17 can make realtime changes.

18 When we developed this program, we
19 got the internal customers involved, the IPEB and
20 the FPEB and the case managers, and they helped us
21 develop the tabs, what do you need to know, when
22 you need to know it. So we own it. It hasn't

1 cost us anything.

2 I will tell you at this time DoD is
3 looking at a joint IDES enterprise-wide IT
4 solution. They're meeting regularly, and the hope
5 is that somewhere down the road, we'll have one
6 system for all services. But we're not near that
7 point at this point.

8 Okay. We also use what's called an
9 Electric Case File Transfer, ECFT. That was part
10 of a DoD pilot system. We've been doing it at two
11 bases; Robbins and Tinker. So only two bases.

12 We had some challenges early on with
13 the VA. We still have some challenges with the VA
14 with the interface. But what we've been able to
15 do is by using ECFT, we can transfer files that
16 are four and five hundred pages, full medical
17 records. Before, we would have to mail them.
18 You'd have to scan them, you'd have to print them
19 out. Now we're able to take those large files and
20 use eCFT to transfer them. And so everyone's able
21 to see those.

22 Now, when you combine RNT with eCFT,

1 we've eliminated mail costs. We used to have to
2 mail the packages from the base, the military
3 treatment facility, to the Informal Board, to the
4 Formal Board which used to be located at Lackland,
5 back to the Informal Board, up to SAFPC. So by
6 flowing the documents electronically, we have been
7 able to eliminate a lot of unnecessary mail costs
8 and mail time. So we've taken a lot of that out
9 of the system.

10 It's also decreased production time
11 or process time. Again, when we didn't have to
12 wait on the mail time -- I mean, when I first got
13 this job, I thought it was interesting that we had
14 to mail it from Randolph to Lackland and back. So
15 we've been able to work out that issue.

16 And again, we get phone calls all
17 the time from the commanders, where is this case.
18 We can tell you exactly where it resides right
19 now, whereas before, we would have to go check a
20 hundred boxes.

21 A lot of good things have happened
22 in the Formal Board. We'll talk more about

1 timelines because we're all concerned about
2 timelines. But because we've been able to
3 automate the system throughout the entire
4 process -- of course, it's new to everyone. There
5 are some of those people who like that old looking
6 through the hard copies. However, by allowing us
7 to transfer these records electronically, it has
8 saved us a lot of time and effort. Many of the
9 physicians like it because they have access to the
10 full record. They don't have to go in asking for
11 more information.

12 The other thing that we did is,
13 since your last visit, I just said that the Formal
14 Board used to be located at Lackland. No
15 synergies. If a doctor or physician called in
16 sick that day, we would have to send someone over.
17 That's a 45-minute drive. If they got sick during
18 the day, we'd have to cancel hearings for that
19 day. We've been trying for years to get them
20 moved over here. And this happened this last
21 year. The lawyers came with them. And so we
22 brought the entire complex from Lackland to here.

1 And a lot of great things came out
2 of that that were very good for us, a lot of
3 synergies. If a person is out, we simply send a
4 person two buildings over instead of a 45-minute
5 drive. It allows greater flexibilities for our
6 manpower as well.

7 We have implemented advance
8 adjudication. With our lawyers, we sat down, we
9 came up with a way for the member to come in, in
10 between the IPEB, the Informal Board, the Formal
11 Board, to present new information. I'll talk
12 about that later.

13 We've implemented a quality review.
14 We want standardization. We want consistency of
15 decisions. DoD is implementing a program DoD-wide
16 where there's going to be a quality review. We've
17 already started that process. Our board process
18 is to look at the different cases, make sure that
19 they're accurate, make sure the decisions are
20 consistent.

21 And we've increased and enhanced our
22 communication with our strategic partners. The VA

1 actually came in from Providence and spent a few
2 days with us looking at our processes. We sat
3 down with them and we made progress on the
4 DD-214s, which we resolved this last time. SAFPC,
5 I call them on a weekly basis; what are your
6 trends, what can we do better.

7 The trend line for the FPEB was
8 down-trending in the summer -- prior to this
9 summer. This month, we're going to do better.

10 But I will tell you this last year
11 has been full of challenges for us. Any time you
12 implement new fixes, it's going to create issues.
13 For example, when we went from total paper to the
14 automated system, some of the case managers or
15 some of the board presidents are saying, "I was
16 faster with the paper because they have these
17 little tabs on here, I can move faster." Now that
18 they're getting used to the electronic case
19 transfer system, they're getting faster. But any
20 time you implement a new fix, it takes time to
21 implement and time to work out the bugs.

22 Hiring. Thanks to my boss and our

1 AFPC commander, we were able to get eight new
2 positions. And any time you hire new positions --
3 it took us time to get new people. And then once
4 they get here, you have to train them. The
5 learning curve for a person who comes to work for
6 us is four to six months, depending. You can't
7 start work on Monday and then Tuesday start
8 adjudicating cases.

9 And we had two doctors training four
10 doctors, and so the two doctors that were
11 adjudicating cases and doing 12 cases a day, they
12 were down to four and six cases a day because they
13 were training the new people. They had to review
14 a hundred percent of their cases, and they had to
15 continue doing their own.

16 Also, when we relocated the Formal
17 Board, we were closed for a week plus because we
18 had to geographically move all of that stuff. So
19 that impacted us.

20 What happened last summer around the
21 May-June time frame, we lost 50 percent of our
22 staff at the Formal Board through retirements. We

1 had a doctor who was awesome; he retired. We had
2 a case manager who had been there for years; she
3 was gone. And then when you only have six people
4 working there and you have those people retire,
5 you start over. And so we had to train new
6 doctors to go over there and new case managers as
7 well.

8 And, of course, the budget impact,
9 the furlough. You know, one of the things my boss
10 has challenged me to do is to look at what is our
11 production requirement? Say 5000 cases a day.
12 What is our production capability?

13 And each facet of our operation,
14 that's different. You have case managers who look
15 at cases every day, and they may be based on
16 transactions versus cases. You may have the IPEB
17 that does eight cases a day. You have the Formal
18 Board that does four cases a day. But every time
19 someone's off work, the production stops. And
20 when we had the furlough, the case managers were
21 civilians. They are there from the start to the
22 finish.

1 So we processed what cases we could
2 on the Informal Board side. We were able to
3 conduct some hearings on the Formal Board side if
4 it's military personnel, but the civilians, we
5 weren't able to use them.

6 Also, the VA laid off 7000 people.
7 The base personnel were laid off since the cases
8 were stopped right there. And the mail stoppage
9 for our TDRL shop. We still used mail for TDRL.
10 It's for retirement certificates, those types of
11 things.

12 All right. This is our report card.
13 We look at this every month. In fact, we are
14 looking at this daily.

15 With the new RNT capability, we can
16 look in and I can tell you where we are every day.
17 For example, six weeks ago, our medical queue was
18 almost at 500. Two weeks ago, we had gotten down
19 to zero. But if you look at the bottom two, the
20 red, our goal is 30 days. We are up to 47 days.
21 And if you look, for a while there, we were doing
22 great, and then we had a change in staff, and now

1 you can see the days have increased. And plus we
2 had the furlough, and we also had the move from
3 Lackland to Randolph.

4 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Excuse
5 me. You mentioned a bit ago when you talked about
6 the furlough and the VA that the VA laid off 700
7 people?

8 MR. ISHEE: 7000.

9 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: I'm not
10 aware of that. When was this?

11 MR. ISHEE: When we were talking
12 to -- I'm sorry?

13 (Inaudible dialogue.)

14 UNIDENTIFIED FEMALE: They were
15 furloughed, not layed off.

16 MR. ISHEE: Furloughed, not layed
17 off.

18 There was a person at every base
19 that represented the VA. They did not work. What
20 they did was they counseled the member on their
21 benefits. They had no one to do that during that
22 two-week period of time.

1 Now, I will tell you that working
2 with our counterpart at the VA, some of those
3 offices were given overtime, and they were able to
4 continue working processing some of the cases.

5 Again, this is our report card.
6 We're not where we want to be. We're certainly
7 working hard to get where we're want to be. I
8 think we're going to see some improvements in
9 November, and I'll give you an update on some
10 things that we're going to do there as well.

11 Okay. Process improvements. For
12 the last year, we have looked at every single
13 process that we can. I came from a different
14 career field, which for me I enjoy because I break
15 pieces of a process down. And anytime we found
16 redundancy or duplication or something that we
17 just didn't need to do, steps, we started taking
18 them out.

19 Again, the relocation has been big
20 for us, and I think our lawyers here will attest
21 to that.

22 We added an additional board

1 president, a Reserve president. We have four
2 people over there instead of three. When three of
3 them are adjudicating a case, that fourth person
4 is either preparing for the next case or doing a
5 writeup from one that's already been heard. We
6 have six total people that are assigned to the
7 Formal Board. That's what has been allocated.

8 Now, we have a new process which we
9 actually learned from the Navy, I believe. It's
10 an advanced adjudication in between the window of
11 an Informal Board and a Formal Board, that ten
12 days, we give the member an opportunity to come
13 back to offer up any new information.

14 And we discovered that the Navy has
15 been able to resolve many cases before having to
16 fly them in, bring them in TDY for a Formal Board.
17 Some of the members enjoyed that because they
18 didn't want to come back here. If they liked the
19 decision, they would sign off on it, and it saves
20 time, energy, and money.

21 For example, we're at about 11
22 percent adjudication. And, you know, when you

1 look at a large number over the year, you're
2 talking a couple of hundred thousand dollars in
3 TDY costs easily.

4 Now, I will also tell you that one
5 of the things that we've discovered is that our
6 bench was shallow. Those two people I talked
7 about over on the Formal Board, they have leaves,
8 they had issues when they're gone. And so what we
9 tried to do is take advantage of the synergies
10 over here on the IPEB side and the case manager
11 side. We started training them to go over and
12 support them because they have to do VTA updates
13 and all these other things that some of them were
14 already doing, but just in a different capacity.

15 We also created a hot team where we
16 send over a lot of our people that we trained from
17 the Informal Board, the case managers, to help
18 them get caught up.

19 I gave the example of the medical
20 queue where it was up to almost 500 and we brought
21 it down to zero. It's like a production line.
22 Like that Lucy show where she's making the candy

1 and all of a sudden, it gets too much. Well,
2 guess what? As it goes down the processes when we
3 released all those cases through the medical
4 queue, it now bumps up on the Formal Board.

5 On 3rd September, we started doing
6 what we call a surge. Instead of four cases a
7 day, we're doing eight cases a day. What that
8 involves is robbing Peter basically to pay Paul.
9 We've taken people from the Informal Board and
10 moved them over to the Formal Board to try to
11 double up on the cases. So we're hearing in eight
12 instead of four. In fact, we're looking at the
13 possibility of doing another surge in January as
14 well.

15 And I have to tell you, the legal
16 folks over there, they have been awesome working
17 with us on this whole process. I mean, they could
18 easily say that they can't have that capability,
19 but they've worked with us greatly.

20 We've also refined the advance
21 process. Because we normally would have a ten-day
22 window. And I was just talking to the Lieutenant

1 Colonel who runs it over there. And what it is,
2 is in that ten-day window, they know kind of --
3 and the member knows if they really have a chance
4 of getting it overturned or not. Again, that's 11
5 percent, and I showed you on the slide a minute
6 ago. So we've kind of learned the process as it
7 goes.

8 In the last year, every time we've
9 formed a rapid process team, which we've done
10 about ten, as we go through the process, we learn
11 they may implement something; but as we go along,
12 we tweak it, because perfection is not going to
13 come out the first time around.

14 Maximize the manpower. What we've
15 tried to do is to broaden our base. We want
16 utility players. We want them to be able to work
17 wherever we need them because we have a finite
18 workforce. And so, you know, if the doctors get
19 caught up on the Informal Board, we move them over
20 to help on the Formal Board to do adjudication
21 reviews, which is an extra duty for the physician
22 that's already over there.

1 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I have a
2 question for you. Is there any concern that
3 moving folks from Informal to the Formal means
4 that they're just re-reviewing their own work?

5 MR. ISHEE: That could be a concern,
6 but so far, we have enough doctors that that's not
7 the case. I will tell you when I first got here,
8 I remember my second or third day on the job. I
9 came from the services MWR community, and I was
10 sitting here listening -- you know, do we have a
11 doctor in the house today? Well, no doctor, you
12 can't produce cases. We've been blessed now with
13 two civilian doctors full-time; that's not an
14 issue. Whereas before, we only had three doctors
15 that did everything. So now we've got like
16 six-plus assigned, some Reserve, but one's an
17 overage. But that's not a worry.

18 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay.

19 MR. ISHEE: Again, we're trying to
20 broaden our bench. We are looking at a rotation
21 program between the Informal Board and the Formal
22 Board. I sit on Formal Board cases, and you do

1 have to have an expertise in hearing the cases.
2 And those people are very passionate about what
3 they do. And you have to be trained to do that.
4 So we're trying to broaden our bench so that if
5 people are on leave on the Formal Board, we can
6 continue having hearings.

7 We are going to go dark between the
8 18th through the 3rd or 4th of January. Typically
9 we don't do cases during the holidays. The
10 members don't want to do it. We do other things
11 during that time frame.

12 Now, I will tell you, we brief the
13 Secretary of the Air Force every quarter. This is
14 on the front burner with the Secretary.

15 And we have implemented tons of
16 fixes. We've got additional manpower; we've
17 automated the system; we've made a lot of internal
18 improvements and corrections. By March of next
19 year, if we can't get closer to the timelines or
20 if we don't meet them, we've briefed that we may
21 go back and say, we need more manpower.

22 I wish I could tell you today the

1 right size. I don't know if we're right-sized or
2 not. There are too many variables in here that I
3 just can't control and don't understand yet, to be
4 quite honest. But in March, if we're not there,
5 we will go back and ask for resources.

6 The Air National Guard and Reserve
7 versus active duty is definitely different.
8 Active duty, of course, we can schedule
9 appointments whenever we want.

10 The challenge for the Guard Reserve
11 is getting the service members to their
12 appointment, getting the civilian doctors'
13 support. And they have civilian jobs and some
14 say, "I can't get off to go."

15 Also, the service members' medical
16 records, many of them got them through a civilian
17 doctor. And, to be honest, it's very hard to get
18 those records. And when we do get those records,
19 sometimes they're outdated. The information is
20 stale. It could be 12 months old. We continue to
21 work with them all the time to get the current
22 information.

1 Also, we discovered that in talking
2 to Reserve commanders is that they're there once a
3 month for the weekend, they may have 260 people
4 working for them, and sometimes they admit they
5 lose visibility of a person. We're trying to work
6 with them to make sure that the service member is
7 taken care of. And we have three people assigned
8 to the Guard and Reserve cases.

9 The other issue is line of duty.
10 Getting the line of duty from them, it's very
11 challenging. Sometimes it takes 60 days, 90 days.
12 And we're working hard with the command as well as
13 the units to get those determinations.

14 And also something that I didn't
15 know until recently was point issues. For the
16 Guard and Reserve, the more you work, the more
17 points you get, and somehow that's factored into
18 these cases. And that adds on us waiting to get
19 the points from the unit, adds to the time -- five
20 days to the time average.

21 All right. Here's the slide that
22 you asked about overturning of cases. If you look

1 to the chart on the left. Out of, say, 5000 cases
2 we had last year through the Air Force DS program,
3 684 of them, hearings were held at the Formal
4 Board. Of those, 74 cases, or 11 percent, the
5 decisions were either overturned or changed. That
6 could have been through the adjudication process.
7 The board itself could have overturned it. So
8 that's the frame of reference that we have for
9 overturned cases.

10 Now, if you look to your right, you
11 ask the question, of those cases, how many were
12 appealed to the staff PC, Personnel Council. Of
13 these cases, you can see that 354 cases were, in
14 fact, appealed. 330 cases, the member agreed and
15 they moved on. But you can see the number of
16 cases that went to SAFPC.

17 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Hold on.
18 My math doesn't work here, as usual. The 354 and
19 the 333 equal the 684. Okay. So 354 cases went
20 to -- was that our intent, or are we only trying
21 to look at 11 percent, of the 11 percent that had
22 changes? Of those 74 cases, how many of them went

1 to staff, how many were appealed? You broke down
2 the whole number. Okay.

3 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: We want to
4 know what happened, I guess.

5 MR. ISHEE: I'm sorry?

6 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: We're
7 trying to get an understanding of what happened to
8 that 11 percent.

9 MR. ISHEE: The 11 percent of those
10 cases, those are the cases where I talked about
11 the adjudication process. The service member
12 agreed with whatever. They came up with new
13 information, so we changed the decision based on
14 their information. Or the Board overrode the
15 IPEB.

16 One of the things that I really
17 wanted to look at was how many were turned over,
18 why were they turned over. But there's no
19 mechanism to do that.

20 For example, as a follow-up to your
21 question on the slide on the right, I called
22 SAFPC. I said, of our decision -- of our cases

1 that are appealed to you, how many are turned
2 over; why, because I want to know if there's any
3 trends; are we doing the right thing or the wrong.
4 They don't track any of that. The system doesn't
5 track.

6 So we had to go manually in here to
7 try to figure out the caseloads of the ones that
8 were turned over. Again, prior to six months ago,
9 a year ago, everything was manual. As we go along
10 and we're automating everything, we're still
11 trying to determine what we should track and why.
12 If it adds value, then we want to do that. And so
13 in this case, I will tell you we struggled with
14 this because having to go back into the system,
15 you just can't mash a button. It took hours and
16 hours and hours to try to find. And like I said,
17 when I called SAFPC and they told me we don't
18 track it, we're not going to track it, so I don't
19 have a frame of reference of those that were
20 appealed to SAFPC, what was changed.

21 Now, you asked an interesting
22 question; holistic reform for DES. It's pretty

1 simple for me. I didn't go into detail that even
2 though we've automated our system, our case
3 managers have to update five-plus systems. For
4 example, the case managers, when they get them,
5 they have to update VTA, MilPDS. They have a
6 whole range -- RNT. They have a whole range of
7 things that they have to update for every
8 transaction. That's time consuming. And if
9 you've ever sat there with that circle of death on
10 your computer, you understand.

11 In fact, we created what I call an
12 interruption log. This is a production
13 capability. Every time we pull a person off or
14 every time we have computer issues, the production
15 line stops in their particular area. I want to be
16 able to quantify that to tell you or tell whoever,
17 here's the challenges that we have.

18 Now, I don't want to become a
19 bureaucrat about it. However, my boss tells me,
20 "Calvin, don't give me anecdotes, give me facts,"
21 so that's what we're trying to do.

22 If I were a king for a day, we would

1 have one system DoD-wide with reporting capability
2 that when you ask me that question, I can say of
3 those 11 percent, 10 percent of those were because
4 of advance adjudication, the rest were because the
5 board overturned them, and these are the reasons
6 why. I don't have that capability.

7 So I do know that DoD has developed
8 a joint IDES working group. They're meeting
9 weekly. The eventual goal is to have one system,
10 but you can imagine working with three sister
11 services with three different systems. Everyone
12 has their own interests. And so trying to herd
13 the cats, if you will, has been challenging. I'm
14 seeing more action now than I've ever heard, so
15 God willing, that will happen.

16 Here's my last slide. This was an
17 interesting question for me. Let me just say that
18 the VA provides compensation. I feel
19 uncomfortable answering this question because my
20 job is to determine whether they're fit or unfit.
21 I have nothing to do with compensation. I feel
22 uncomfortable offering an opinion that the Air

1 Force should provide compensation for this. So
2 I'm sorry that I'm not more forthright, but my job
3 and my mission, you're either fit or you're unfit.
4 I don't deal with the specifics of compensation.
5 I do feel uncomfortable talking or representing
6 the Air Force on a question that's not in my
7 bucket, so to speak.

8 Any questions?

9 I would like to turn it over to
10 Colonel Villacis to make his presentation.

11 COLONEL VILLACIS: Thank you very
12 much, ladies and gentlemen of the Task Force, for
13 the opportunity to brief today. I actually do not
14 work for the Physical Evaluation Board, I work at
15 the Air Force Personnel Center. The branch that I
16 represent is the Medical Retention Standards
17 Branch. We have a long and important relationship
18 with both the Medical Evaluation Boards out in the
19 field as well as the Physical Evaluation Board,
20 both the formal and the informal.

21 Our role in the past had really been
22 when there was a return to duty finding, to

1 standardize the decision-making about assignment
2 limitation. For example, the service member has
3 been returned to duty, and are there any
4 requirements that would limit their assignability
5 worldwide. So they're retained on active duty,
6 but the Surgeon General recognized that there's a
7 need to standardize the process of limiting
8 assignments and potentially deployments. People
9 that are returned to duty can deploy and often do
10 with a waiver. They can serve worldwide, again
11 with a waiver to ensure that the appropriate
12 medical resources are available.

13 As the Air Force began to see the
14 importance and value to our recovering wounded
15 airmen of an integrated process with the VA, we
16 were looking for areas that could represent
17 potential delays. And Mr. Ishee and his
18 predecessor informed us that about 20 percent of
19 the time, cases that were reviewed that came
20 directly from the Medical Board at the treatment
21 facility to the Formal Board were found fit for
22 duty and returned to duty.

1 Now, when you're dealing with a
2 process that you own from start to finish, there
3 are many opportunities to do that efficiently.
4 When you add a partner like the VA for an
5 integrated process, we wanted to ensure that our
6 recovering wounded would get through that process
7 as quickly and efficiently as possible. The
8 Surgeon General -- it's really a work in progress,
9 it started in 2010, but came into effect in
10 2012 -- implemented a two-step pre-disability
11 evaluation system screening. The first step takes
12 place at the local treatment facility through a
13 body that's established there.

14 And their decision comes to my
15 branch, the Medical Retention Standards Branch.
16 And we are able to review cases and make a
17 determination as to whether medical retention
18 standards are met and whether there is a high
19 likelihood that that case would be returned to
20 duty.

21 Since the prescreen in March 2012
22 and actually up to October, because that's the

1 latest information that we have, there have been
2 about 7600 cases that have been handled through
3 the prescreening process. And as opposed to 20
4 percent of its cases being found fit for duty and
5 returned to duty, only 2.5 percent of cases under
6 the integrated process are found fit for duty and
7 returned to duty by the IPEB.

8 You know, there's an advantage both
9 for the people that are returning to duty as well
10 as for the recovering wounded who need to continue
11 the process.

12 The advantage for the airmen who are
13 returned to duty is they can get back to duty more
14 quickly. As you know, there's been a lot of
15 discussion today and so forth about timelines.
16 Provided that the treatment facility has given us
17 all the relevant data that we require, we can make
18 a decision really quickly and that service member
19 can continue to serve and, in fact, sometimes
20 don't need any assignment limitations. If an
21 assignment limitation is needed, that can be
22 placed, and they can carry on with their military

1 career.

2 For the recovering wounded, it keeps
3 cases out of the queue that don't belong there.
4 So the recovering wounded have the opportunity to
5 move through the system more quickly.

6 So from our standpoint, the
7 prescreen enhances the readiness as well as
8 speeding the recovering wounded to the higher
9 levels of the Disability Evaluation System.

10 So next slide.

11 Do you have any questions?

12 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay.

13 With the prescreening, you've reduced the number
14 of folks going back to duty from PD.

15 COLONEL VILLACIS: Yes.

16 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: How much
17 delay in that prescreening process before a
18 person, in general, is then prescreened and moved
19 on -- does that prescreen for the MEB?

20 COLONEL VILLACIS: Yes, ma'am. The
21 question was -- so we are pre-DES, which means
22 that we would be before the Medical Evaluation

1 Board and before the Physical Evaluation Board or
2 the Formal Board. In fact, my office, after
3 reviewing the case, will make a decision and
4 communicate that back to the treatment facility.

5 We direct that they conduct a full
6 medical board. And in practical terms, what that
7 means is that the case gets entered into the
8 veteran's tracking application. So the
9 composition of pension exams are scheduled, and
10 the medical services coordinator discusses
11 everything with the service member. So that
12 process kicks off as quickly as we make our
13 decision.

14 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: What's the
15 average timeline for your decision-making?

16 COLONEL VILLACIS: The average
17 decision time for a case review is generally one
18 day if we have all the information. Sometimes
19 there's a delay if the case isn't complete or we
20 need additional evaluations or components, such as
21 a commander's impact statement. We will look at
22 that.

1 There is, as Mr. Ishee mentioned,
2 multiple personnel systems that have to be
3 updated. And what is unfortunate is that those
4 processes, depending on the disposition, is the
5 same data that has to get entered on a case. And,
6 in fact, if it could be automated by pressing a
7 button, it would save a vast amount of processing
8 and administrative cost and time. At this point,
9 we're doing these updates manually.

10 So that component, even if we make
11 our decision quickly, there may be a one to
12 two-day processing time after that just to get the
13 personnel systems and other systems updated before
14 it gets sent back to the base electronically.

15 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Your
16 workload isn't waiting for your case determination
17 over a period of time. You get it to your office.
18 The decision is made, and then the updates happen
19 within a week or less is what I'm hearing.

20 I sort of want to have a sight of if
21 this doesn't create a delay, you know, in moving
22 from MRDP to MBP. Do you see what I'm saying? A

1 week is not significant, but do you see --

2 COLONEL VILLACIS: Yes, ma'am. And
3 I think that's an excellent question. Even if the
4 process resulted in fewer cases that would be
5 returned to duty getting in, you'd have to ask
6 yourself is it worth it if we're delaying
7 everybody by a month or two.

8 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Yes.

9 COLONEL VILLACIS: That's an
10 excellent question.

11 The only delays right now that we're
12 experiencing are if we don't have a complete
13 case -- adequate, complete case to review. And we
14 work closely with the Physical Evaluation Board,
15 liaison officers at the MTF to get that
16 information.

17 We are a resource and have always
18 been a resource for the chief of medical staff and
19 the chief of aerospace medicine. Those are the
20 two important -- along with the treatment facility
21 commander and the important people that we'll
22 liaison with. We're generally able to get those

1 back quickly, so our decision is quick.

2 And if you're asking how it may be
3 compared to how it was before, that's an excellent
4 question too. And I think the same struggles that
5 we face, the medical board faces. So a case that
6 was being conducted locally prior to our
7 prescreening, if the medical board met and did not
8 have all the documents, they would be asking for
9 those documents.

10 So whatever delay -- from my
11 experience, I worked for seven years in the field
12 and sat on hundreds of local boards -- that was a
13 factor, and it depended on how good your PEBLO
14 was, just local factors. But what I think is
15 value added to this process, is we've standardized
16 and have a good relationship.

17 We actually utilize an electronic
18 case system that Mr. Ishee didn't reference, but
19 it's Air Force owned and it's as easy as moving
20 something from a desktop into a folder on a server
21 to get the case to us.

22 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Can I

1 get Mr. Ishee to come back and talk to us a little
2 bit about slide 10 again?

3 So out of your IPEB, you had about
4 5000 cases last year that you worked. And do I
5 have it right, 684 decided to go to the Formal
6 Board?

7 MR. ISHEE: Yes, ma'am.

8 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.
9 So this is the reason we like to look at it is to
10 see, just kind of a feel for how satisfied your
11 service members are with their IPEB. Obviously,
12 if they're not, they're going to want to push it
13 up to the FPEB. And then if they're really not
14 satisfied yet, they want to push it their final
15 opportunity for adjudication.

16 Any idea for this number being up or
17 down over the years?

18 MR. ISHEE: No, ma'am. And I'll
19 tell you why. Because, one, I've worked here a
20 year; and two, this hasn't been tracked. This may
21 be something that we may want to add to that
22 capability so we can have fidelity on it.

1 But, I mean, there's some anecdotes
2 that -- anecdotally that I've seen in the last
3 year and a half that sometimes the Formal Board
4 cases, the hearings will last longer than they
5 were when I first got here. It seems to me
6 that -- anecdotally now, I don't know if it's the
7 economy or what -- but people want to stay or
8 they're just not happy with the decision.

9 Anecdotally, it's -- you know, it's
10 like a football game. Half the people like your
11 decision and half don't. It's interesting because
12 some people who are found fit don't want to be
13 found fit, and those who are found unfit, vice
14 versa.

15 Unfortunately, we don't have a
16 mechanism to dig deeper. Right now our goal is
17 just processing the cases.

18 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: But you
19 see the value of why it would be good to know, for
20 instance, where that 11 percent that you changed,
21 if they were -- where they are in the next line of
22 appeal. I mean, do you see that --

1 MR. ISHEE: When you asked the
2 question, that's when I also called SAFPC to see,
3 okay, this is an interesting question for us, what
4 are you doing? And they're not doing anything.
5 But I do find value in it.

6 But my challenge as I go forward in
7 this job, is again without taking away from
8 production, what do we need to track, what's the
9 value to it, and how do we use that information.

10 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.
11 So my real quick math was 13 percent of your IPEB
12 cases are going up to your FPEB. And we found
13 over time that also making sure the lawyers are
14 getting hold of your IPEB clients very early in
15 the process, manages expectations, and it's
16 helpful in bringing that FPEB number down. We can
17 keep throwing people at it, but the other way to
18 manage it is to have less going to the FPEB.

19 MR. ISHEE: Right. What I will tell
20 you -- and we've got a great relationship with the
21 IOC; we continually meet with them -- they are
22 very amenable to suggestions and improvements.

1 There isn't a day that goes by that
2 we don't look internally to see how we can
3 improve. Just last week one of our case managers
4 came to me and said, "Look, Mr. Ishee, you're the
5 LAS, Limited Assignment Status, appeal authority.
6 Why are we printing the case file for you to look
7 at?"

8 It's a great question. Well, as of
9 today they don't print; then they send them
10 electronically. The only thing that we have to
11 have a hard copy of is the form. So I said, well,
12 our next to-do is to automate that form.

13 So any time we can make an
14 improvement, we look at every single process. If
15 you were to come by our office, you'd see a big
16 diagram on the wall, you can see process fixes for
17 every part of it.

18 Anyway, any other questions?

19 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Yeah.
20 Actually, I have one question. So when someone
21 decides to go through the informal, they decide
22 they want to bring you some more information, do

1 they come to you as an individual or do they get
2 legal representative ahead --

3 MR. ISHEE: They go through their
4 lawyer.

5 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay.

6 MR. ISHEE: What it is, is when the
7 package leaves the Informal Board, it goes to the
8 Formal Board because they've appealed. During
9 that ten-day window, the attorney will get with
10 the member and if they have new information, they
11 will ask for this adjudication process. If not --
12 I mean, as time goes on, we're starting to learn,
13 they're starting to learn. In fact, she told me
14 just before the briefing, the lawyers and the
15 services members are starting to learn if they
16 have a chance or not. If not, then they'll go
17 ahead and send a report in scheduling them to come
18 for the formal hearing, and if it works out for
19 them, fine. If it doesn't, then they come to the
20 formal hearing.

21 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Thank you.

22 MR. ISHEE: Any other questions?

1 Thank you.

2 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Thank you
3 very much. And we've got just a few minutes. Are
4 our next presenters ready? Are we going to give
5 them a few minutes? Want to give them 15 minutes?

6 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Let's
7 take a quick break, and we can start with Colonel
8 Edwards and his team. I'm pretty sure they will
9 all be here. Right?

10 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Yes.
11 (Whereupon, the foregoing matter
12 went off the record at 11:01 a.m.
13 and back on the record at 11:13
14 a.m.)

15 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay.
16 From the Brooke Army Medical Center Warrior
17 Transition Battalion, we welcome Army Lieutenant
18 Colonel Eric Edwards, the Battalion Commander.
19 Lieutenant Colonel Edwards will discuss his
20 wounded, ill, and injured population, family
21 assistance, and unit staffing.

22 We have our supporting information

1 under Tab K of our binders. I'm going to turn it
2 over to you and ask you to introduce your folks
3 and start us down this lane. I'm sure we are
4 going to pepper you with questions.

5 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, ma'am. First,
6 before I do the introductions, just real quick, on
7 behalf of all of us at Brooke Army Medical Center
8 Warrior Transition Battalion, I wanted to thank
9 you for your support and safeguard of our warrior
10 care programs. At the same time, just by you
11 being here in San Antonio today and yesterday
12 speaks volumes as to the commitment that we've got
13 for our service members. So thank you in advance.

14 Quick introduction of my expertise
15 here joining me in the front of the room. Command
16 Sergeant Major Ridings, is the Battalion Command
17 Sergeant Major. Major Josh Daily, Battalion XO.
18 Major Sean Hipp, he's our Battalion Surgeon. We
19 have Captain Williams, she's our S1, or Personnel
20 Officer. And then finally, Captain Lozano is our
21 senior interstates manager today. So, again,
22 thank you all for allowing us to be here.

1 The overview of I'm providing you,
2 again, was scaled for the agenda, some of the
3 targeted questions. Certainly I hope to hear some
4 of your questions and have some answers for what
5 you have for us.

6 Real quick orientation to our
7 organization. I feel this is necessary. It may
8 be a slide that you've seen before. It's a slide
9 carried throughout Warrior Transition Command, but
10 everybody has got their unique spin on their
11 command relationships here in San Antonio, and
12 certainly we are very proud of the relationships
13 we've got now.

14 Quick orientation. The blue beaten
15 box at the bottom of the slide is the coveted
16 Triad of Leadership, which many of you may be
17 familiar, was established in accordance with EXORD
18 118-07, the Healing Warrior FRAGO that has been
19 modified over time establishing the Triad of
20 Leadership relationship.

21 In this case, our senior commander
22 is a member of that. That is Lieutenant General

1 Perry Wiggins. He's also Commanding General of
2 the U.S. Army North Fifth Army. Colonel Kyle
3 Campbell, the Brooke Army Medical Center Commander
4 and, of course, the Warrior Transition Battalion.

5 But what you need, of course, is a
6 joint base environment. And so we are very proud
7 to say that we work in great collaboration with
8 the 502nd Air Wing when it comes to maintaining
9 the status of our facilities and programs in
10 support of soldiers and families. And then, of
11 course, we have our higher headquarters, seven
12 Regional Medical Command, Mission Command for the
13 Southern Region, Warrior Transition Command; of
14 course, the policy arm for Army. And then, of
15 course, IMCOM support as well, and direct line
16 communication with the Office of the Surgeon
17 General for inquiries that go up routinely.

18 The next three slides speak
19 primarily to the composition and demographics of
20 our current population. Our Battalion is
21 missioned to support a capacity of 670 and serve
22 as a strategic reserve for Southern Region. And

1 many would argue that we also serve as the
2 strategic reserve for the U.S. Army. And I say
3 that because the most recent start seek guidance
4 and reports, certainly have some of the
5 restrictions in their MTFs as to what they may or
6 may not be able to receive.

7 And the very popular examples would
8 be OCONUS, IDES, as well as new behavior health
9 patients, some of our COMPO 2, COMPO 3, MRPE/ADME
10 folks coming from large mobilization platforms;
11 for example, that being Camp Shelby, Mississippi.

12 So based on the levy of some of
13 those restrictions, we certainly have a population
14 that could surge any moment, based on the needs of
15 the Army.

16 At this point in time in which we
17 pulled this data for you, we had 488 soldiers in
18 transition, 26 percent of those being wounded, 24
19 percent ill, and approximately 50 percent injured.
20 That split on the injured is in front of you,
21 comprised both those into the deployed and
22 non-deployed environs.

1 And then the supporting staff of
2 Cadre. These soldiers comprised of 352 military,
3 civilian, and contract employees. Again, this
4 information was pulled, is a few weeks old. We
5 have a little less than that now.

6 But more importantly to take away on
7 the slide is the caseload as we look at how well
8 we're utilizing the staff that we've got. So
9 based on the scope of our being the strategic
10 reserve for Southern Region in the Army, we have
11 the luxury over these past 12 months to have a
12 steady decline in our population. Our high point
13 last year, we had 782 soldiers in transition, and,
14 of course, today 488. So I think that speaks
15 highly as to some of the processes that are being
16 improved along the lines as well as perhaps the
17 operations downrange.

18 For GS hires. GS hires have not
19 been problematic as of recent. I state that only
20 because in lieu of the former sequestration, the
21 civilian freeze earlier this year, then, of
22 course, the government shutdown, all those were

1 problematic. Again, we had the luxury of a low
2 population, so we did not get tested too, too
3 much.

4 And with these excess personnel we
5 do a pretty good job of supporting our fellow WTUs
6 across CONUS. So while you might look at this and
7 think we have a little bit of excess capacity, I'd
8 also say that we have a number of folks that are
9 on TDY day in and day out supporting some of our
10 fellow WTUs who need it.

11 I wanted to tell you a little about
12 the incredible men and women we have in our
13 organization today because we do take pride in
14 being the most diverse unit in the United States
15 Army.

16 Of the 488 wounded, ill, and
17 injured, we're comprised of all COMPOs; 308 active
18 component, 123 National Guard, 57 Reserve
19 component, with a split of 89 percent male, 11
20 percent female. The ages range you can see on the
21 slide, 18 to 60, but more importantly, the average
22 age being 34 and the grade range E-1 to E-9, W2 to

1 O6. The average being the E-3 and O3 on the
2 enlisted and officer side. 61 percent married; 39
3 percent single.

4 What's not depicted on the slide is
5 the added element that we have an average of 2.1
6 family members per soldier in the battalion. So
7 we have a tremendous need to ensure that our
8 family members remain informed, and we'll talk
9 later in the slide deck as to how we do that.

10 Top five specialties. I realize
11 that our LOS is depicted on the slide. To break
12 it up, though, is infantry, engineers,
13 transporters, medics, and military police. And
14 what is nice about that is that our Cadre and
15 supporting staff that support these fine men and
16 women in their time of need have about the same
17 composition, which is great for our soldiers and
18 families to be able to relate to.

19 Like most WTUs, the primary and
20 secondary diagnoses are that of orthopedic and
21 behavioral. However, we have something unique in
22 San Antonio which I think you heard yesterday

1 morning by the Commanding General of the Southern
2 Region, Major General Keenan, when she talked
3 about our Centers of Excellence. So we're very
4 familiar with the Center for the Intrepid.
5 Monumental structure there on the BAMC campus.

6 You've got the Institute of Surgical
7 Research being really the lead DoD facility when
8 it comes to caring for our burn patients, and
9 additionally, I believe we are the lead in regards
10 to the DoD when it comes to bone marrow
11 transplant. And we have our own Army Centers of
12 Excellence, TDI, and other great luxuries here.

13 MR. DRACH: Your average length of
14 stay is 364 days. Do you know what the shortest
15 and the longest is?

16 CPT WILLIAMS: Hi, I'm Captain
17 Williams. The shortest length of stay is
18 approximately 72 days. That's the shortest
19 length. It just depends on, you know, what they
20 actually have to do to make it here. We have
21 different kinds of soldiers that come; we have
22 SOCOM soldiers that can come in, and we have 24

1 hours to actually get them taken care of as far as
2 their medical appointments and, you know, their
3 nurse case manager, we have to look at their
4 profile. It actually depends on actually the
5 causes that they're on the WTB.

6 LT COL EDWARDS: So again, the
7 average length of stay being 364. What we added
8 to this slide for those that may be interested is
9 what our headquarters really focuses in on, and
10 that being the Army methodology for length of
11 stay, which does not take into account the date of
12 arrival to the date of exit. It really focuses on
13 IDES. So broken down categorically for you by the
14 breakouts of greater than 365, 540, and 730, it
15 shows you the stages in which our soldiers are in
16 right now. So roughly 209 soldiers are in the
17 IDES process as of today.

18 Soldier population: I spoke briefly
19 about the trend over the past 12 months. Really
20 what you're seeing now is the span of April 2013
21 through April of 2014. But, again, it reveals
22 both the actual and projected soldiers that we've

1 had with us or we project in the future.

2 The future projection is something
3 we've struggled with in the past, but I think
4 we've got it down to about an 80 percent solution
5 over the past three or four months.

6 There's a gentleman by the name of
7 Dr. Mike Carino, who works out of the office of
8 the Surgeon General. He's part of the program and
9 analysis division. And essentially, he has come
10 up with a fairly complex algorithm that accounts
11 for active component deployment, redeployments, RC
12 mobilization, demobilization, based population,
13 historic MEB throughput, as well as evacuation
14 throughput and WT throughput. And so it's been
15 nice to see that over the past two months, we've
16 seen fairly great accuracy with regard to his
17 numbers.

18 But the future projections that
19 you're not seeing on the slide right now is that
20 by FY15, we approximately will be down to a
21 relatively flat number of 400 soldiers in
22 transition on a continuous basis which is pretty

1 remarkable. And when you look at his FY17
2 projections, he has it down to the range of 300 to
3 340. So, again, I think it's a testament as to
4 the great improvements we've had as well as to the
5 impact of operations down the range.

6 The entrance into the WTB is really
7 by way of three different modalities; one being
8 command referral. This is inclusive of our
9 warrior in transition unit transfers throughout
10 CONUS and OCONUS as well the COMPO 2, COMPO 3
11 related MRP and ADME and Medevac. And
12 essentially, the Triad of Leadership is the
13 governance that we got in place by way of our
14 consolidated guidance from Warrior Transition
15 Command that accounts for the eligibility criteria
16 of our service members. They take into account of
17 course those that have temporary profiles in
18 excess of six months, the acuity that it requires,
19 that intense or very complex case management to
20 ensure appropriate, timely, and effective access
21 to care, as well as soldiers whose permanent
22 profiles require boarding or those soldiers that

1 are trained by way of being in TDRL status.

2 But the most complex component may
3 very well be our COMPO 2 and COMPO 3. And by way
4 of looking at your annual report that you
5 distribute here at registration, I know that line
6 of duties is something we're working with. I
7 think it was recommendation No. 7 in your annual
8 report. So I know it's not a stranger to other
9 WTUs, and we'd certainly like to be able to see
10 some improvements in that regard, but that has
11 much to do with just how effectively we care for
12 our COMPO 2 and COMPO 3.

13 And then direct evacuations, of
14 course, are automatic. As the OCONUS arrivals
15 come into Walter Reed or San Antonio, COMPO 1,
16 they may be assigned right away or if a plan
17 exists, but not to exceed 179 days of attachment
18 orders. So we've got a great mix of individuals,
19 but these are the three primary facets which you
20 bring in here.

21 But if you were to reference the
22 warrior transition command consolidated guidance,

1 it goes to a great level of detail. We talk about
2 initial entry soldiers, advanced individual
3 training soldiers, recruiters, and the like.

4 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: So can I
5 ask you a question?

6 You have 44 folks who have been here
7 for longer than two years. Nine percent of your
8 current population have been here for a pretty
9 long time. Is there any fidelity on how many of
10 those are in active recovery process and how many
11 of those are sort of in an elongated IDES process?
12 What's the outline of that population?

13 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, ma'am. And
14 they are predominately still residing because
15 they've been in the DRES system and they're
16 currently awaiting their ratings. That is the
17 commonality among those 44.

18 Battalion Surgeon, do you have
19 anything to add, Major Hipp?

20 MAJ HIPPI: I'm Major Hipp, trauma
21 surgeon. Some of our most complex patients are
22 the limb salvage patients, for example. And we

1 need to spend a good bit of time during healing to
2 try and determine whether we need to amputate or
3 are going to be able to keep that. Some of the
4 patients that are here longer are those patients,
5 because we can't start the MEB process until we
6 can make that decision. So that's the bulk of the
7 patients that are here the longest period of time
8 are patients that are the CFI and are the limb
9 salvage patients.

10 LT COL EDWARDS: Okay. So the next
11 couple slides focus obviously on a very integral
12 part of the soldier's healing and transition, and
13 that is the family unit. Needless to say, the
14 arrival of a soldier through the exit, whether
15 they're transitioning from the service or back
16 into the force, we immediately introduce the
17 family members to the key components during the
18 process and encourage their full participation and
19 more or less understanding that any decisions that
20 are made in their absence, of course, may impact
21 or greatly impact their lives down the road.

22 So orienting family members to the

1 comprehensive transition plan, the IDES process,
2 sharing soldiers' medical and nonmedical
3 appointments and schedules, and simply providing
4 expectation management is absolutely key. And I
5 think despite the challenge of outreach to our
6 COMPO 2 and COMPO 3 family members, I think
7 they're making great strides in building
8 relationships with the state TAG offices and
9 other.

10 But the communication really starts
11 with frontline leaders and in command teams
12 remaining apprized of the needs of families from
13 day-to-day activities. And we do this through a
14 number of other venues. I know that you've heard
15 of town halls. I've been to those at Walter Reed
16 as well when I was stationed on the East Coast.
17 Newcomers orientations, these are mandatory
18 briefings for the soldiers, highly encouraged for
19 the family members.

20 Family readiness events. I'll toot
21 the horn of what we have here in San Antonio
22 shortly. Sensing Sessions and then the focused

1 Transition Reviews, which are, of course,
2 comprised of that interdisciplinary team, a number
3 of folks both within the battalion and surrounding
4 the battalion to make sure they talk about all the
5 services and benefits as they transition.

6 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I'm going
7 to jump in here. I'm having some confusion on the
8 map.

9 LT COL EDWARDS: Okay.

10 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: 38 percent
11 are accompanied by family members, but 47 percent
12 accompanied by family members during IDES. Is
13 that 47 percent of those who are accompanied?

14 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, ma'am. Yes,
15 ma'am.

16 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay.
17 What is the attendance of the sensing sessions
18 with the FTRs? How many people do you get to
19 those events? Anybody got numbers?

20 LT COL EDWARDS: Captain Lozano, do
21 you have attendance of family members at some of
22 our sessions?

1 CPT LOZANO: No, sir.

2 LT COL EDWARDS: I'm going to
3 speculate less than 5 percent, 10 percent. But do
4 you have any fidelity on that?

5 CPT LOZANO: No, sir.

6 LT COL EDWARDS: Although
7 encouraged, ma'am, I don't think we've been
8 tracking those numbers as well as we could, but
9 it's always open.

10 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: We know
11 that this is really tough. Getting people in is
12 always tough. These are basically efforts that
13 require family members to come to you-all. Do you
14 have any efforts, squad leaders who are required
15 to contact family members, some units ought to
16 have squad leaders make a home or a visit where
17 they get an eye to eye? Does any of that happen
18 in the battalion that you know of?

19 LT COL EDWARDS: It does, ma'am. I
20 would say that it's not a 100 percent solution,
21 but I'll tell you that during the initial
22 assessment and self-assessment of the soldiers,

1 that is communicated. Where the family members
2 are, how to reach to them, and a follow-up plan to
3 make sure that they're a part of the comprehensive
4 transition plan.

5 We, throughout the city of
6 San Antonio, despite location, those that are
7 residing on post, there were 88 compliant homes on
8 and off post.

9 The relationships we have with some
10 of our nonprofits. We have a great complex here
11 called Operation Homefront, a great organization
12 off of I-35. We do rotations out there weekly to
13 meet with family members. And that composition of
14 the team that goes out there -- it's headed by our
15 outreach program chaplain who initiated this to
16 begin with, followed by squad leaders and duty
17 sergeants, if they want to go out there to
18 actively engage with these family members. So we
19 do go there as well as rotate to the VA and some
20 of our other inpatient facilities throughout San
21 Antonio. I would say that in the extreme case,
22 once a week, but they always know how to reach us

1 if they need to.

2 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: What kind
3 of population -- what kind of numbers do you get
4 on those remote meetings? I mean, is it that
5 onesies and twosies?

6 LT COL EDWARDS: No. We have found
7 the secret to success, ma'am, is if you bring
8 food, they will come. And I say that jokingly and
9 hear the laughter in the back, but if you throw
10 some of those out there, you get attendance. And
11 if you want a little more of their attention span
12 while you've got those engagements, you pronounce
13 our Child Youth Services. And we've got some of
14 those modalities on post for our Soldier Family
15 Assistance Center.

16 So we've done a great job of taking
17 those lessons learned, what has been successful or
18 not, to pronounce or amplify their attendance, and
19 it's worked incredible in the past.

20 Surround it around an event, we use
21 some of the forums that may be completely thinking
22 outside the box. Yesterday we had an operation

1 that happens annually called the Free PX Session.
2 A bunch of nonprofits come here, they've invested
3 \$250,000 worth of toys, household items, and the
4 works. We used a warehouse, in conjunction with
5 our sister service being the Marines, and the
6 attendance, I'm going to share right now, is we
7 had well over 700 folks rotate through there. And
8 we used every opportunity to engage family members
9 on the site by having a social worker on site,
10 some of our squad leaders and other staff were a
11 part of the setup and execution. So we got some
12 pretty good forums out there.

13 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: And I
14 might have jumped in here before you. Explain to
15 me who the position of soldier family liaison, is
16 that a dedicated position or is that --

17 LT COL EDWARDS: We have a GS term
18 employee. Some of the folks in the committee have
19 reached to her for her expertise outside of the
20 warrior transition battalion. She is a full-time
21 employee. She has an assistant that assists her,
22 but more than just a family assistant's role,

1 which is just really getting into the part of the
2 nonprofit business, as well as the governance in
3 regards to Traumatic Soldier Group Life Insurance,
4 TSGLI, some of those other benefits that may not
5 be spoken to as well from our Soldier Family
6 Assistance Center.

7 So it's another resource, the
8 competence of our internal organization other than
9 going outside. But a tremendous asset to our
10 battalion. And I've heard comments from family
11 members that have met her over and over again
12 saying, can I clone you and take you back to our
13 home station. She is that good.

14 I wish we had increased depth, but
15 one has worked fabulously, given the low
16 population we've got right now.

17 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay.
18 Thank you.

19 LT COL EDWARDS: Other venues that I
20 would like to get on the slide that are not
21 depicted on this slide, but I'll tell you that we
22 just initiated in November a WTB spouse forum.

1 And my wife has taken a very proactive role in
2 bringing folks together. We will talk about some
3 of their needed programs.

4 Our first test of this in November
5 was establishing a PTSD spouse forum, which kind
6 of went into some of the psycho-educational skill
7 sets to ensure that, more importantly -- well, the
8 family members, more importantly those caregivers,
9 have a better understanding as to what PTSD is and
10 some of the coping mechanisms to do that.

11 So it was a six-part series. Again,
12 due to some of the great relationships we have
13 here in the San Antonio community, we brought in
14 the VA, as well as our own social worker in
15 behavioral health expertise. And I will tell you
16 that we completed the last session last Friday,
17 they are already yelling for more. And they've
18 given us a list of topics that we're going to
19 start unveiling in the new year. I know that the
20 caregiver program is in demand, they want a little
21 more than what's being provided in the inpatient
22 setting or some of our rehab scenarios. So we're

1 going to expand on that quite a bit.

2 If I could, as it dips into the next
3 slide --

4 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: The name
5 of the program again, and it's not in any of your
6 slides. Is that correct? What you just described
7 is not listed anywhere in your deck?

8 LT COL EDWARDS: Correct, ma'am. I
9 would relate that as close as you could to a
10 family readiness-type venue, but the name of the
11 program was the WTB Spouse Forum.

12 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So it's
13 tough for us to catch this if it's not in the
14 slide, so I'm just highlighting it for my staff
15 over here. The WTB Spouse Forum. And your
16 attendance? What did you get for attendance?

17 LT COL EDWARDS: We started with
18 about two dozen, ma'am. Some of those service
19 members had transitioned out by the sixth session.
20 We had them once a week. I would say that we
21 ended with about 15 on the final day, so not bad
22 for a first effort.

1 But I can tell you that more
2 importantly, it's by word of mouth, because a lot
3 of these folks were brought in -- as we talked
4 about earlier -- in the outreach program. We
5 provided transportation to go pick up folks from
6 the VA, from their apartment complexes, to
7 encourage them to come our way. And I really
8 think we're going to at least double the
9 population with some of these upcoming forums
10 we'll have. It was a great test. It was a
11 successful exercise.

12 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: so you
13 started in November and you've had it every week
14 for six weeks, different topics each week?

15 LT COL EDWARDS: No, ma'am. That
16 was really around PTSD. We found a time that was
17 most conducive for our family members to attend.
18 We allowed them to pick the date and time; we
19 provided the setting. And so one day a week in
20 the session was about three hours.

21 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So we're
22 talking about two programs, one the spouse forum

1 and one the PTSD?

2 LT COL EDWARDS: No. It's the same
3 program. It's the WTB Spouse Forum. It's
4 literally that; it's a forum. We introduce topics
5 of interest for our family members. It just
6 happened that PTSD was our first.

7 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So it
8 started in November, and you've been doing one
9 session per week?

10 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, ma'am.

11 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: One
12 session per week for the last six weeks?

13 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes.

14 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: And your
15 first six-week sessions have been on PTSD?

16 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, ma'am.

17 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: It's
18 helpful when you put in a slide, but we're trying
19 to pick it up as you talk.

20 Any other real best practices?
21 That's probably one of the top ones we've heard so
22 far. And the attendance sounds pretty darn good

1 too. Starting out with two dozen in November and
2 you kind of ended up with a dozen and a half at
3 the end.

4 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, ma'am. Very
5 proud of it. And I'll tell you, at the time that
6 I was submitting my slides for this conference, we
7 were just entering the fifth of the sixth week of
8 that program, so I wasn't going to toot my horn
9 until I saw the end product, and that finished
10 last week. So that's why it was not in the slide
11 deck. But certainly hope to have some more
12 fidelity on that soon.

13 DR. PHILLIPS: In between the
14 sessions, are you aware of or do you know whether
15 or not folks who attend are communicating with
16 each other? I know social media is a huge
17 utilization related for caregivers exchanging
18 information. I'm just curious if you have any
19 information on that or anybody has made any
20 comments about that.

21 LT COL EDWARDS: By using the
22 virtual FRG site and other social media?

1 DR. PHILLIPS: In between your
2 official sessions, whether they're actually
3 communicating with each other and is there a
4 robust activity associated with what you're
5 providing.

6 LT COL EDWARDS: I can tell you
7 that -- and I'm kind of a metrics guy, every now
8 and then. I'll tell you that in June of 2013, we
9 had -- on the most popular social media site,
10 Facebook, we had just under 180 folks that were
11 friended on that program. We are just below 400
12 today, which has shown a growing interest of
13 family members as we continue to -- everything
14 from including it on business cards to, again,
15 word of mouth being very effective. And it draws
16 people to these venues we've mentioned.

17 DR. PHILLIPS: And Tweeting is
18 another way that these folks really -- I mean,
19 because they re-Tweet, and it's just astronomical
20 as a geometric process. I'm just curious because
21 my day job, I do some of this. And I think it
22 would probably be a no-brainer for these folks

1 that attend with posttraumatic stress disorder
2 because there are confidential questions and
3 things that they can't think of or they don't want
4 to ask, but on a one-to-one basis or using social
5 media, people just talk about everything.

6 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, sir. And I
7 think we have some pretty effective parameters in
8 there. But the disclaimers on our Facebook site,
9 to make sure that any conversation is addressed
10 promptly and brought out of that social venue into
11 a personal venue with the individual concerns.

12 DR. PHILLIPS: I know we all have
13 good intentions, but HIPAA rules should go away
14 when people use Facebook.

15 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, sir. And I
16 know some of the other comment venues that I
17 get -- and, again, I hate to throw another couple
18 out that were not on that slide, but on some of
19 standard Army venues, ma'am, couple of retreats,
20 family retreats, Hardwick Chapel, Strong Bond
21 Program. We have another one taking off in
22 January trying to run semiannually at a minimum.

1 So it's another opportunity for great attendance.

2 And the communication forum being
3 the ombudsman program has also been rather
4 effective. I know a lot of folks get hesitant or
5 cold feet when we talk about the ombudsman
6 program, but I think you've got an effective way
7 to utilize that program not only for the service
8 members, but for the family members. So as they
9 build relations -- I think we have a launch right
10 inviting four ombudsman, really one aligned per
11 company right now. And it's been a great voice
12 outside the standard day-to-day business.

13 Some of the challenges in improving
14 practices -- actually, let me go back one slide
15 because I don't think I talked about it. Some of
16 the pictures and the agencies that support the
17 Warrior Transition Battalion. I talked briefly
18 about the Soldier & Family Assistance Center, so
19 it's 14 services that are comprised of the SFAC.
20 There are a number of those across other WTUs that
21 cuts anything from HR to office and personnel
22 management, has the Child Youth Services program

1 we talked about, other outreach VA, paralegal, as
2 well as Voc rehab, social security services,
3 social services and the like. So 14 services.
4 They've got an incredible complex right next to
5 our headquarters, and what great access to our
6 soldiers.

7 I want to be able to toot their horn
8 because we had a visit recently from the House
9 Armed Services Committee professional staff
10 members, Ms. Deb Wada was one of those members,
11 and came through -- and they loved the idea of
12 having the SFAC. The SFAC falls under ASA. It is
13 not a MEDCON entity, but it has proven its weight
14 in gold. Having the convenience of having a
15 facility with 14 services like that on post, in
16 fact, next door to us, has really absolved the
17 accountability issue that our senior
18 noncommissioned officers have as we're doing the
19 frontline work for our soldiers that are in
20 transition. To have them go across post, to
21 having them even go off post for some of these
22 services, a 30-minute appointment can turn into a

1 half day. We've all seen that before. By having
2 SFAC next door to us, we get them in the fight,
3 they get priority access, they and their families,
4 and right back out the door again. And so that
5 incredible effort is being led by a gal by the
6 name of Ms. Gabby Diaz.

7 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: So the
8 child youth services is like the -- for
9 registration purposes, a family member can go to
10 the SFAC to get into that facility? I'm trying to
11 understand it, because I know there was at one
12 point ID cards. You'd get family members into the
13 SFAC to get a streamlined, you know, no-line
14 process to get their ID cards, and it was pulled
15 out.

16 But one of the things we think about
17 is that if you can just get someone into the
18 building, family member, the resources for the
19 benefits they're eligible for and different
20 programs, you know, they're more likely to get in
21 touch with some of that information. We have a
22 lot of trouble getting folks connected to

1 resources, family members.

2 So if you're saying that
3 registration for child and youth services can
4 happen at your SFAC, is that what you're saying
5 when you say child and youth services? Are you
6 saying that child care is provided there?

7 LT COL EDWARDS: Child and youth
8 services is offered within the SFAC. I think the
9 capacity right now is about 50 children based on
10 the review. But it facilitates so much.

11 It facilitates just what we were
12 targeting, ma'am; that being the attendance, the
13 family members being -- the spouses of our service
14 members being able to attend their appointments
15 with them, go through some of these FRTs we're
16 talking about. It's a wonderful activity to have
17 for a child and parent night out. Another program
18 we've been running for well over a year right now
19 to allow service members and their spouses to take
20 that evening of respite and have our caregivers,
21 our supporting staff take care of their children
22 for the evening.

1 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: So what's
2 happening is it's child care provision, it's not
3 like they're a registration. That's okay. I
4 wanted to get a clear picture. Thank you.

5 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, ma'am. And
6 the other great facet of the SFAC, of course, is
7 employment opportunities. We talk about OPM and
8 we talk about supporting federal and nonfederal
9 opportunities for our services members. It is
10 also extended to family members. And we've done a
11 very good job of ensuring that they're there at
12 the same Hiring Hero events, that their job
13 opportunities are open. We've got NAVAIR coming
14 in here in February, another very successful
15 program. So we have got a number of venues that
16 are offered to all.

17 The Warrior Family Support Center --

18 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Hold on
19 real quick. The Task Force is very familiar with
20 the SFAC's visit every one every time we're there.
21 What we found consistently in most of them is that
22 they are not staffed. Just on top of your head,

1 we didn't ask it. What do you think your staffing
2 level in the SFAC is right now? 80 percent? 90
3 percent? 50 percent? 50 percent has been the
4 norm in the last three we've been in.

5 LT COL EDWARDS: I think we had a
6 problem. Our only problem since I took command
7 this summer was that revolving around the
8 government shutdown. Other than that, the
9 services have been plentiful for our service
10 members and families, so it's not been
11 problematic. And, again, Ms. Diaz is very
12 communicative if there is a shortfall.
13 Understanding that several other agencies
14 participate in that SFAC setting that are not
15 necessarily within her control, we talk about ACAP
16 and we talk about our VA representation, a lot of
17 it is out of the -- really the benefit for that
18 organization to be on site as part of that
19 one-stop shopping type mentality there as part of
20 the SFAC. But no problems that I can raise at
21 this time in the staffing.

22 The Warrior & Family Support Center,

1 this is really unique to San Antonio. I think
2 Walter Reed has something of sorts, but the
3 Warrior & Family Support Center is really that
4 respite activity. So this is a 100 percent
5 donated facility, unique in San Antonio. On our
6 campus there are the Warrior Transition Battalion,
7 which has really everything for the communication
8 needs of our service members, to education,
9 emotional support, a plethora of activities.

10 And we talk about the ability for
11 folks to go on trips with families. We have break
12 away that governs the Hero Miles For Overseas, or
13 the Hero Miles Program, for flying family members
14 in and out. If you have time in San Antonio and
15 you've not seen this facility, I highly encourage
16 it. It is a beautiful facility. It is always a
17 stop for a lot of our DVs that come to
18 San Antonio. And they average about 100
19 activities a month. And, again, all coming
20 through by way of nonprofit donations that
21 supports our communication opportunities to family
22 members.

1 So, again, bring food, they will
2 come. I'm not kidding. Bring food to that
3 facility, they will come and you get the message
4 out for hot topics for our families. So we use
5 that as a force multiplier.

6 Challenges and proven practices.
7 Although it's not on the slide, I went into that
8 when I talked about the entry eligibility of COMPO
9 2, COMPO 3. So one I would add to this slide and
10 for the record is the LOD concern, going back to
11 your recommendation No. 7 as a Task Force.

12 But some of the other challenges I
13 did want to note on here was that involving the
14 Career & Education Readiness Program. Another
15 opportunity, whether it be work studies programs,
16 internships, I think you're familiar with
17 Operation War Fighter, another very
18 well-established program. E2I, I know that the
19 Congressional -- or the DoD paperwork or letter is
20 out there. I think the service letters have to
21 allow E2I to really take hold for some more
22 nonfederal entities that want to be able to

1 provide some of these work and internship programs
2 for our soldiers.

3 But really what is the big
4 impediment for us right now is that we as we lower
5 that population I talked about earlier. We have
6 the highest acuity patients, are the ones that are
7 residing here. So whether or not they are able to
8 participate in some of these programs is a
9 challenge for us right as we try to move them
10 through rehab, yet talk them through transition,
11 and some of these opportunities here. So
12 something that we will continue to work through.

13 Communication with parent units, so
14 the COMPO 2, COMPO 3 complexity of those not
15 having their family members with them on station
16 is something that we continue to try to address.
17 Again, I talked about building relationships with
18 our state TAG offices, U.S. Army Reserve Command,
19 and engaging parent units.

20 So when they arrive and they provide
21 that parent unit information, we immediately reach
22 back to that unit. We let them know the current

1 status of their soldier, that family members are
2 welcome. We provide contact information by mail,
3 e-mail, whatever fits that need, to ensure that
4 they know who to come to so that parent unit did
5 not have a problem getting information about their
6 service member here on station.

7 But parent unit outreach is key and
8 more complex when you talk about that parent unit
9 still being downrange. And that is something we
10 are continuing to work with rear detachment, the
11 skeleton crews that are left behind, to make sure
12 they understand where their soldier's at and the
13 availability or access the family has to that
14 soldier.

15 And I think, again, a lot of the
16 folks that are coming here to San Antonio, to
17 provide sensing session with their soldiers.
18 These happen very often. I'd say that we have the
19 BCT level commanders or above showing up almost on
20 a weekly basis, if not state TAG offices and the
21 like. So, again, very fortunate. They may be
22 attracted to San Antonio, but we provide them the

1 venues, and they certainly take feedback and
2 improve.

3 Length and unpredictability of IDES.
4 We talked about that, but I think have made great
5 improvements, and we understand that we have those
6 limitations at our level.

7 Proven practices --

8 CSM DeJONG: Sir, before you go on.

9 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes, Sergeant
10 Major.

11 CSM DeJONG: A couple of things that
12 we've noted over the last couple of days and these
13 are some changes that are coming up.

14 As far as challenges, do you hear
15 anything from your Cadre based off of the
16 potential for that special incentive for Cadre
17 members to go away? Is there any rumbling in the
18 ranks that they're going to lose that compensation
19 pay, and is that going to affect your ability to
20 maintain quality Cadre within your formation?

21 LT COL EDWARDS: I am going to defer
22 that to the Sergeant Major on this. I've not

1 heard complaints, and that must be my optimism,
2 Sergeant Major. But certainly the Sergeant Major,
3 has an answer for that?

4 CSM RIDINGS: I'm Sergeant Major
5 Ridings. In answer to your question, there is
6 going to be some rumblings. I've not heard it
7 specifically directly to me, but I have heard some
8 concerns that have been voiced through the First
9 Sergeants and the Platoon Sergeants. I don't
10 think it will directly affect our ability to have
11 a viable staff of care in the Cadre, though,
12 because many of our Cadre, as you know, Sergeant
13 Major, they do it for more reasons than the money.

14 I don't think that will have an
15 effect on it in terms of negativity, in terms of
16 care for our warriors and our soldiers in
17 transition.

18 CSM DeJONG: Then along those same
19 lines, if I may back up to -- a couple slides
20 back, you had one of the ways that you limited
21 your length of stay was early transfers to CBWTU.
22 And what we are finding out this year is that

1 CBWTUs are kind of struggling right now. There's
2 models out there that they're going to possibly
3 take CBWTUs away, have remote care managed by the
4 MTFs and/or the battalions on a military post.

5 First of all, I guess my question
6 is, what CBWTU do you guys normally feed to, and
7 are you seeing any potential changes of that going
8 away, or have you heard that?

9 LT COL EDWARDS: Sergeant Major,
10 I've got a couple of answers to your different
11 questions.

12 One, predominately utilization of
13 CBWTU Arkansas for us.

14 But have we heard the rumor on the
15 street? Absolutely. There is an Army-level
16 General Officers Steering Committee in June of
17 this year with a lot of pre-decisional
18 advertisement on the restructuring of WTUs,
19 CBWTUs, and community-based care for our soldiers.
20 So certainly word is out there. I don't think
21 it's had any pre-impact on our current transfer
22 process. I think we've been fairly successful in

1 that regard if they're eligible and accepted.

2 CSM DeJONG: Do you feel that as an
3 institution you could manage remote care along
4 with managing the population that you have?

5 LT COL EDWARDS: Yes. Yes, sir.

6 CSM DeJONG: Thank you.

7 LT COL EDWARDS: The proven
8 practice, I think, we really wanted to advertise
9 this morning was that of the care of our high-risk
10 patients. So when we talk about high risk, we
11 typically categorize them, at least within the
12 RB -- WTUs as those in red or black status as
13 determined by their self-assessments, as well as
14 the assessments of both their command team and
15 medical management team, social work, nurse case
16 management, and the like. And so the practice of
17 the twice-daily contact of high risk soldiers by
18 the chain of command is nonnegotiable in our
19 ranks.

20 We instill both in the Army Cadre
21 course that all folks are required to go through,
22 we've complemented that by increased frequencies

1 on suicide prevention and intervention training.
2 A lot of this is not book or PowerPoint lecture.
3 We're actually talking about role play, giving
4 different scenarios. We have individuals that are
5 acting as the service member themselves or the
6 distraught family member to ensure that our
7 frontline leaders are better equipped with the
8 correct modalities and how to direct and care for
9 those folks in need.

10 Master resiliency training is part
11 of the Army's R2C campaign, Ready and Resilience
12 Campaign, is adding more to what we already had.
13 We have the luxury of having 21 master resilience
14 trainers right now. We've got plenty of depth
15 because the ASIs are identifying these folks, and
16 have been providing a great skill set for the CSF2
17 program and to implement the Chief of Staff, the
18 Army's RTC campaign.

19 And then care monitoring of HR. So
20 while we'd like to say we're training our Cadre
21 and staff members to look for the visible signs or
22 needs of our high risk individuals, we are now

1 dipping into the ranks to make sure there's
2 adequate training, for the soldiers to be able to
3 look to their left and right. Those families that
4 are conferring with one another on or off
5 location, to be able to have a venue or a modality
6 to report the needs or the distress by family
7 members so we can better address those.

8 And, again, I think every program
9 we've got has room for improvement. I'm very
10 proud of what we're doing right now here in the
11 San Antonio community.

12 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: A question
13 for you is, is there any attempt -- it just
14 occurred to me -- to sort of track if you have a
15 persistent return to high-risk status so that
16 nurse case managers, so the recovery lane can sort
17 of be modified? Is there enough communication, I
18 guess is what I'm asking, between medical case
19 management and your Cadre to know that someone who
20 persistently returns to high-risk status, make
21 sure that they're really in the right treatment
22 plan, et cetera, do you know if that's covered?

1 LT COL EDWARDS: Ma'am, I'd like
2 Captain Lozano to answer that for you, our nurse
3 case manager.

4 CPT LOZANO: Captain Lozano, Case
5 Management. So, ma'am, the question generally, is
6 there enough communication between the command
7 side of the house and the medical side of the
8 house. Correct?

9 And I'll tell you there is.
10 Currently case managers are essentially housed all
11 the way down from the command side, so
12 communication is constant. It's daily
13 communication.

14 On top of that, we have a weekly
15 meeting, a triad meeting, where we discuss all the
16 soldiers that are high risk. So the answer is
17 definitely yes.

18 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay.

19 DR. PHILLIPS: I have a question
20 about slide 3, if you could possibly go back to
21 that. And I may be interpreting it incorrectly,
22 so please don't be shy about telling me that.

1 Looking at the combat wounded and
2 injured deployed, that's about 35 percent of the
3 population as compared to the illness and other
4 injury, which is about 65 percent. I just did
5 some rough math, 312 to about 176.

6 What I was curious about, and
7 correct me if I'm wrong, on the larger amount, the
8 64 percent of illness and injured, do you know if
9 those folks have been deployed in the past, or are
10 some of those illnesses or injured related to
11 pre-recruitment conditions? Do you have any
12 information about that?

13 LT COL EDWARDS: I don't want to
14 speculate, sir, but I'll ask my surgeon if he's
15 got any insight.

16 MAJ HIPPI: That's a very hard thing
17 to track. Certainly many, many -- most of our
18 service members have been deployed. But when
19 trying to track it if it was pre coming into the
20 military, I mean, again, those should have -- I'm
21 not tracking that data currently is the long and
22 short of it.

1 DR. PHILLIPS: I'm just curious,
2 because in the past, we've come across situations
3 where there are service members in a unit, in a
4 WTU or WTB, that perhaps had preexisting
5 pre-enlistment conditions that were kind of
6 missed.

7 MAJ HIPPIE: That has come up several
8 times. So a preexisting condition before coming
9 into the military, if it is, let's say,
10 exacerbated by the military, then that becomes a
11 thing that we treat. And that's pretty loose.

12 DR. PHILLIPS: It's a fuzzy area, I
13 know.

14 MAJ HIPPIE: But there are some that
15 we have denied for a line of duty, because they
16 clearly had it before. We've had some that even
17 documented it in their exam when coming into the
18 military, that they've had this condition.

19 But we do need to know if they have
20 been deployed before and that injury occurred
21 downrange. If they go into the hospital, they get
22 different compensation that's related to it, even

1 if it's two, three deployments ago. So we do
2 track those things.

3 DR. PHILLIPS: Thank you. I know
4 it's difficult to come up with those numbers, but
5 at least from my point of view -- or the
6 committee's point of view, it's important for us
7 to try and at least know.

8 LT COL EDWARDS: So, ladies and
9 gentlemen, subject to your questions, this
10 concludes the slide presentation.

11 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Is
12 everyone clear? Did you guys get the information
13 you need about the program? I think that we've
14 grilled you enough. And I want to thank you,
15 Lieutenant Colonel Edwards, for your briefing.

16 And we're going to break for lunch.
17 Thank you once again for all you're doing for our
18 service members.

19 LT COL EDWARDS: Thank you. And
20 please take care of our wonderful soldiers that
21 are coming here this afternoon as part of the
22 soldier panel. I think they're excited about the

1 opportunities.

2 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Thank you.

3 (Whereupon, the foregoing matter

4 went off the record at 12:01 p.m.

5 and back on the record at 1:06 p.m.)

6 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Welcome

7 back. This afternoon, we welcome Dr. Elizabeth

8 Halmai, Medical Director for the San Antonio

9 Polytrauma Rehabilitation Center, who will be

10 briefing us on the mission of the polytrauma

11 center as well as its relationship between the

12 rest of the VA and DoD military treatment

13 facilities.

14 Information for this brief is under

15 Tab L of the binder. I'm going to turn it over to

16 you for your own introduction.

17 DR. HALMAI: Thank you. Can

18 everyone hear me okay? I heard somebody already

19 stole my joke about being vertically challenged,

20 so hopefully you can see me and hear me. I also

21 have to apologize in advance for a name change.

22 And I'm hoping some of the people that work for

1 the VA can understand where I'm coming from with
2 this. All I needed was a new ID badge, but I had
3 to get a -- change my name just to get a new
4 badge.

5 So anyway, you might see "Elizabeth
6 Johnson" in some places and you might see
7 "Elizabeth Halmai" in other places, but we are the
8 same person.

9 Really what I wanted to do -- and
10 I'm so excited to be here. I really love giving
11 presentations about the Polytrauma System of Care.
12 It's been really the only thing that I've actually
13 done since I graduated from residency, and so
14 today what I wanted to do is give you -- I wanted
15 to answer all the questions that were actually put
16 forth.

17 And we are going to give you an
18 overview of the Polytrauma System of Care, provide
19 you with some statistics that we're currently
20 seeing within the system of care. I'm going to
21 discuss this big topic of transitions from active
22 duty to veteran status. And then at the end we'll

1 kind of end with discussing maybe some of those
2 challenges or maybe things that aren't working so
3 well within that transition. So that is my goal.

4 And if there's any questions that
5 I'm not able to answer, I will gather those
6 questions, and when you all come for a tour on
7 Thursday, we will get you those answers.

8 I am sure this slide is not
9 unfamiliar to most of you. So this term
10 "polytrauma" is really a newer term that has
11 actually been the result of this current conflict.
12 And it really is just a term to describe these
13 very unique, complex injuries that have actually
14 occurred as a result of a single event. And those
15 can be a multiple of different types of injuries
16 combined together, including head injury, spinal
17 cord injury, amputations, musculoskeletal
18 injuries, and, of course, psychological trauma.

19 Equally as complex and unique is the
20 type of care that we actually need to provide
21 these service members and veterans as well. And
22 so the level of care that's provided does need to

1 include all of the below. Oftentimes the brain
2 injury is the primary injury which can actually
3 make treatment of other conditions very difficult.
4 And so you do have to keep in mind that we're
5 simultaneously treating things like a severe head
6 injury, maybe an emerging consciousness disorder,
7 in addition to a spinal cord injury. So all of
8 these things can be very difficult to treat at the
9 same time. But in addition to that, more
10 importantly, all of these injuries do require a
11 very coordinated and interdisciplinary team
12 approach to treating them.

13 So in 2004 the VA was actually
14 challenged to -- or charged to actually develop a
15 system of care that would actually be able to
16 treat these returning service members and treat
17 these very complex injuries that we were actually
18 seeing. So as a result of the Veterans Health
19 Programs Improvement Act of 2004 the Polytrauma
20 System of Care was actually developed.

21 And this is our current mission
22 statement. And what our mission is is to provide

1 a comprehensive, patient-centered integrated
2 system of rehabilitation care for Veterans and
3 Service Members with Polytrauma and Traumatic
4 Brain Injury.

5 And so this is actually an overview
6 of what the Polytrauma System of Care looks like.
7 So it is a very comprehensive inpatient and outpatient
8 approach to treatment. And the Level 1 level of
9 care are the actual five Polytrauma Rehabilitation
10 Centers. That is where the inpatient care
11 actually occurs. And the five centers are
12 currently Tampa, Minneapolis, Richmond. Palo
13 Alto, and San Antonio being the newest. After
14 that, Level 2 through Level 4 are outpatient
15 therapy programs.

16 Level 2 is referred to as a
17 polytrauma network site, and we'll go into a
18 little more detail about some of these later on.
19 But it's a very integrated comprehensive
20 outpatient program to treating some of these
21 complex injuries once they're ready for outpatient
22 care. Level 3 and Level 4 are not quite as

1 comprehensive as Level 2, but they're still able
2 to provide a lot of really excellent care.

3 This is just a pictorial
4 representation of that. So you can see that all
5 the red dots do represent the Polytrauma Rehab
6 Centers across the country. And then you can see
7 all the other outpatient clinics that are within
8 the system of care as well. And you can see some
9 of the areas of the country are much more
10 populated than others, so the VA does tend to
11 utilize Telehealth on a fairly regular basis to
12 reach some of those areas that are not as
13 accessible to veterans.

14 And we are going to go into a little
15 bit more detail about some of the specific
16 transitional processes that occur later on, but
17 this is really just an overview of what the
18 transitional process through the system of care
19 actually looks like. And so as you can see, after
20 an injury, surgeries, medical conditions, those
21 patients do need to be stabilized. Once they're
22 stabilized, they would actually enter into our

1 rehabilitation program. And just based off of the
2 level of injury or the severity of injury, they
3 could actually fall into several categories.

4 For those that are very severely
5 injured with head injury, they might fall into our
6 emerging consciousness program. For those that
7 maybe don't have as severe of a head injury, they
8 would fall underneath our inpatient rehab program.
9 And for those others that maybe don't require
10 inpatient rehab, obviously outpatient therapy
11 would be available.

12 Once the rehabilitation is actually
13 completed, community reintegration is actually a
14 huge goal. And I know this is the same for the
15 DoD as well. And so the VA has done a really good
16 job of trying to create programs to work towards
17 this goal. And we're actually going to talk about
18 one of these in particular. So this is the
19 transitional residential program that we do have
20 here. Other options might be a really aggressive
21 outpatient day program or other outpatient care
22 programs where maybe they might be sent out to

1 other specialties.

2 Once patients are reintegrated into
3 the community, we do follow them for a lifetime,
4 at least for the severely injured, just making
5 sure that we're addressing all of these issues on
6 a regular basis.

7 And you can see down at the bottom,
8 you know, family support, case management,
9 benefits management, and medical information
10 management, these are -- actually should be
11 constant throughout. There should be constant
12 communication between the staff as well as the
13 families and service members or veterans so that
14 they feel supported throughout this whole process.

15 Well, these are the five current
16 polytrauma centers. And we're going to go into a
17 little bit more detail about the inpatient rehab
18 centers, but, again, for those of you that get the
19 opportunity to see later on, this is the
20 San Antonio facility.

21 So the five Level 1 medical centers
22 out there really are geared towards providing the

1 highest level of inpatient care. And we'll be
2 going over what the services are that we actually
3 offer. They're typically a 12- to 18-bed
4 inpatient unit. Each one of the Polytrauma
5 centers has a slightly different number of acute
6 inpatient beds, but they have multiple other
7 programs that are associated with the polytrauma
8 centers. And we're going to talk in detail about
9 the transitional rehab programs, typically a 10-
10 to 20-bed separate inpatient stay.

11 The emerging consciousness program,
12 which is really geared towards those patients that
13 have suffered a very severe head injury. So
14 they're typically in a vegetative state, coma, or
15 emerging consciousness state or minimally
16 consciousness state. And they would typically
17 come to our unit for about a 90-day trial and with
18 the goal of emerging from a disorder of
19 consciousness, at which point we would actually
20 transition them into our rehabilitation program.

21 Each one of the centers also has an
22 assistive technologies lab. This should really be

1 kind of a one-stop shop for addressing all of
2 those assistive technologies needs, whether it be
3 power mobility with power chairs, environmental
4 controls for those people that maybe aren't able
5 to manage all the equipment that they might have
6 at home, or assistive communication devices, or
7 all those cognitive aids that we use right now,
8 such as iPads, iPods, iTouchs. And in
9 addition to that, all the polytrauma centers are
10 constantly working towards improving other
11 Telehealth networking to be able to improve the
12 communication that we have with some of those
13 veterans or service members that might be a little
14 bit farther away.

15 So the PRCs are really viewed as
16 being the national leaders in these areas. We
17 really do try to provide education, we try to
18 participate in as much research as possible.
19 We're very much in collaboration regularly with
20 DVBIC as well as the TBI model systems. So
21 there's a lot of ongoing collaboration.

22 All the facilities are currently

1 CARF accredited, except for San Antonio. We're
2 working on it for next year. So we'll all cross
3 our fingers, but it should go well.

4 All right. For the good stuff. So
5 those are our numbers right now. We do have 2013
6 numbers, however, they're not finalized yet. So a
7 little bit later on I'm going to give you kind of
8 a rough estimate of what those look like. But the
9 numbers that we currently have at least that are
10 more formal are here. So since we've been open in
11 March of 2003, over 2700 patients have received
12 their care at a polytrauma rehab center, with 1500
13 being active duty, another 1200 being Veterans and
14 1100 being injured in foreign theater; and at
15 least 166 with a disorder of consciousness state.
16 Again, those are the more severely injured
17 veterans and active duty service members.

18 One of the questions -- and I
19 apologize for not having a slide on this -- was
20 really wanting to know percentages of the
21 different types of injuries that we were actually
22 seeing. And so I do have those numbers, I just

1 don't have a separate slide which I can get for
2 you. But what we're finding is that since we've
3 been open since 2003, for those that have been
4 injured in combat, at least 86.5 percent have
5 been -- have had a brain injury of some sort.
6 29.8 percent have had vision loss. 29.8 percent
7 have had PTSD. 20.1 percent have had hearing
8 loss. 18.8 percent have had orthopedic fractures.
9 10.1 percent have had wounds or other sorts of
10 infections. 9.7 percent have had other anxiety
11 disorders. 6.9 percent have had amputations. And
12 1.9 percent have been burns.

13 So in regards to current utilization
14 of the PRCs, what we shoot for is an occupancy
15 rate of 85 percent. Last year we didn't quite
16 meet this. Our average occupancy rate across all
17 the polytrauma centers was 75 percent, but that
18 can range anywhere from 50 percent up to 100
19 percent, just depending on what's going on with
20 the war at the time or what we're actually seeing
21 stateside.

22 The average length of stay is

1 typically about 46 days, with a shorter length of
2 stay of 28 days for those that are maybe less
3 severely injured. And for those that are more
4 severely injured, such as a disorder of
5 consciousness state, you might see more of an
6 83-day length of stay.

7 Discharge designations usually do
8 vary a little bit; however, the majority are able
9 to return home or to, let's say, their military
10 treatment facility.

11 And one of the other questions was
12 our referral sources. Where do most of these
13 patients actually come from. And so we do receive
14 most of our referrals from Walter Reed National
15 Naval Military treatment facilities and other VAs.
16 Obviously, SAMC is in this too. And I can tell
17 you from the San Antonio perspective, we actually
18 get most of our referrals from SAMC, but in
19 regards to all the polytrauma centers combined,
20 that is what we're duly seeing.

21 Okay. So to be able to provide this
22 very comprehensive approach to treatment, you have

1 to have a very comprehensive team. And I've
2 worked at other rehab facilities, and you
3 typically have kind of the dedicated staff such as
4 a physiatrist, rehab nursing, speech therapy,
5 occupational therapy, physical therapy, and rec
6 therapy. And that's really what constitutes that
7 core team. As you can see, we actually include
8 multiple other individuals at the polytrauma
9 centers because there are multiple other needs.

10 One of the directives that has
11 actually come down over the last couple of years
12 is that every person admitted to a polytrauma
13 center that has had a traumatic brain injury must
14 be screened for visual issues. And we actually
15 saw that in those percentages. There's a large
16 percentage of these individuals that have vision
17 issues of some sort, so all of our TBI patients
18 will get screened when they come in by both a
19 vision therapist, as well as an optometrist who
20 deals in polytrauma-specific injuries. And so
21 that blind -- we have a specialist as a part of
22 our team. If they need to provide therapy

1 services, such as accommodation treatment or even
2 treatment for those that maybe have lost all
3 vision, such as blind cane training, we can
4 actually address that as well.

5 We do have a counseling psychologist
6 up on the unit to help these individuals adjust to
7 their current condition, adjust to the transitions
8 that they're going through. And oftentimes we'll
9 actually start initiating PTSD treatment, even on
10 the inpatient side of things. What the literature
11 does tell us is the sooner that we can actually
12 address PTSD, the better we're going to do later
13 on, so we do try to go there if we can.

14 In addition to that, we do have a
15 neuropsychologist on our unit who provides a lot
16 of really excellent information in regards to what
17 exactly is going on cognitively. And it really
18 does help to drive the plan of care from the
19 cognitive standpoint.

20 We have a family therapist. She's
21 been a newer addition over the last several
22 months. Really there to help support the family

1 through this process, help to provide them the
2 counseling that they need. We do couples therapy,
3 we do family therapy, and we actually even do
4 child play therapy, if that's appropriate at the
5 time. She will actually contact schools when it's
6 appropriate to figure out how the children are
7 actually doing in school. So it's been a very big
8 part of our program.

9 We have a lot of educators up on the
10 unit both for nursing staff, other staff, and
11 patients and families.

12 Case management, I can't say enough
13 about. They are -- they are self-explanatory.
14 They drive this whole thing, I think.

15 Speaking of driving, we have a
16 driver trainer that, if it's appropriate for some
17 of our individuals while they're on the inpatient
18 unit, to get their driving assessed, we do get
19 that done while they're there. And for those of
20 you will be coming on the tour, you will get the
21 opportunity to see our equipment that we use.
22 It's pretty great.

1 We do -- since we are collocated in
2 San Antonio with the CFI, we do see a fair number
3 of amputees over at the polytrauma center, and so
4 orthotics and prosthetics are a huge part of our
5 program. The military lesions are always a
6 welcome part of our team. They've come over for
7 several of the conferences that we do.

8 We have a wound care team to address
9 some of those issues. We do work closely with the
10 burn unit, and once the patients from burn unit
11 come over, we do our best to adequately manage
12 those wounds while they're there.

13 Nutritionist, pet therapy, has all
14 been pretty important to our patients, and the
15 assistive technology specialist is also very
16 important. And I didn't add this, but another new
17 addition we have is a neuropsychiatrist. And this
18 particular individual has been extremely helpful
19 with continuing to help manage some of those
20 things like the sleep disorders that occur with
21 head injury, the behavioral issues that can occur
22 after head injury, and so we have a very, very

1 comprehensive team.

2 MR. DRACH: What about audiology
3 services?

4 DR. HALMAI: Next slide. Thank you.

5 So in addition to the comprehensive
6 team that we have, we use consultants all the time
7 for a variety of different services. Several of
8 these we use for all of our guys that come in. We
9 use our pain clinic fairly regularly. Audiology
10 is one that we use regularly. Chaplain services
11 we use regularly. Some of the other services up
12 there -- and this is one of the benefits of us
13 being in same city as San Antonio are our active
14 duty service members have the ability to go back
15 and forth between the facilities to have their
16 follow-up with their orthopedic surgeon, which I
17 think a lot of times is a huge -- it's a huge
18 benefit. It would be difficult to be in different
19 cities and still get that same follow-up.

20 With that said, if there is a new
21 sort of injury that comes up or if SAMC maybe
22 wants us to take over care of something, we do

1 have all the appropriate consultants that are
2 there to manage their care, but audiology is a big
3 part of what we do there as well.

4 In regards to discharge, we went
5 over this just a little bit. But at least --
6 almost two-thirds are able to return home or
7 another 20 percent are able to return to some sort
8 of military housing. So we're really looking at
9 over 80 percent of the patients that come from the
10 unit are able to return to some form of home
11 environment, usually with family, sometimes the
12 medical barracks, sometimes the Fisher house,
13 sometimes the Powys guesthouse. Whatever is going
14 to be appropriate for them in their situation.

15 All right. Now I'm going to give
16 you a little bit more information specifically
17 about San Antonio's Polytrauma Center. And,
18 again, most of you will be able to get the chance
19 to see this in a couple of days. But we are the
20 fifth and newest Polytrauma Center, and we did our
21 opening ceremony in October of 2010 -- I'm
22 sorry -- 2011. We did open up what we're

1 referring to as a bridge unit the year before. We
2 carved it out of one of the units of the main
3 hospital, just to be able to have the opportunity
4 to get our staff up and running. But the official
5 opening ceremony was October 2011.

6 It is three levels and it is a
7 combination of inpatient therapy, outpatient
8 therapy, outpatient clinics, including
9 musculoskeletal medicine, EMGs, our TBI clinic, in
10 addition to our 12-bed inpatient unit. So this
11 building is solely dedicated to polytrauma and
12 PM&R.

13 We talked already about referrals,
14 where those come from; a little bit of everywhere.
15 And we've already talked about the types of
16 injuries that we actually see. These are just
17 some pictures that you guys will get to see later
18 on. But the reason why I put these up is because
19 I like to be able to get the opportunity to talk
20 about how different this facility is from what you
21 would typically expect from, let's say, a hospital
22 setting.

1 And that's really the goal of this
2 building is to not have it look like a hospital.
3 You want this to be somewhere where people want to
4 come and get better. You want this to be
5 somewhere where families feel comfortable, so we
6 try to really give it a very home environment or
7 more of a hotel sort of feeling. So you'll see a
8 lot of very soft lighting, a lot of very soft
9 colors. You will not see any med-gases anywhere.
10 They are actually tucked away in cupboards. You
11 will not see lift systems. They are actually
12 tucked away behind closed doors. You will not
13 see, let's say, linen carts out in hallways.
14 Those have their passageway that they go through.
15 So everything is really to provide a welcoming
16 environment that people actually want to come and
17 stay.

18 So a little on the numbers for
19 San Antonio. This is as of last month. We've had
20 a couple more than this, but we've seen
21 approximately 261 patients come through the
22 Polytrauma Center. Almost half of those having

1 been polytrauma. The remainder have been other
2 types of rehab conditions, such as strokes or
3 other neurologic conditions, like Guillain-Barre,
4 those sorts of things. Over one-third having
5 active duty, and the average age has been about
6 45. And our average length of stay for polytrauma
7 patients specifically is about 38.7 days.

8 So once patients have actually
9 achieved their goals on the polytrauma rehab
10 center, our goal is really for them to be what we
11 call modified independent. And what that means is
12 that they are capable of doing everything that
13 they need to do on their own from a daily living
14 standpoint. So they can walk, they can toilet,
15 they can bathe, they can shower, they can dress
16 themselves. But just because they're capable of
17 doing those activities doesn't mean they're ready
18 to go home or doesn't mean that they're ready to
19 return to a living situation with their family.

20 And so the VA recognized this
21 several years ago, and that's when they developed
22 these Polytrauma Transitional Rehabilitation

1 Programs. What these are, there is one at each of
2 the polytrauma sites, but they're typically a 10-
3 to 20-bed extended-stay rehabilitation facility.
4 So these 10 to 20 beds are more of an
5 apartment-style living situation.

6 The average length of stay is going
7 to be a little bit longer. It's going to be
8 anywhere from one month to six months for some of
9 these individuals. And really the focus at this
10 point is no longer on getting them independent to
11 do those things like bathing and dressing, but
12 it's really to get them back out to the community
13 again. How do I develop a grocery list, how --
14 what do I do when I go to Wal-Mart when there's so
15 many different people there, it's hard for me to
16 be in crowds, how you expect me to go shopping.
17 Get back out there and go to movies. How do I
18 interact with my family in a social situation.
19 These are some of those things that we actually
20 try to address.

21 In addition, we also try to go after
22 what do they want to do vocationally later on. Do

1 they want to stay in the military; is that at all
2 possible. Do they want to return to school. So
3 these are some of the issues that we start
4 addressing on our side and then we can turn those
5 over to the DoD once they're ready for discharge.

6 With that said, the focus is really
7 on them being very independent. And so we still
8 support the family during this process, but
9 there's a little less family interaction at this
10 time. We limit the visiting hours to kind of
11 after therapy times, just so the patients can
12 really focus on what they need to do during the
13 day.

14 MR. DRACH: I see you bring it up
15 here under independent living. Independent living
16 is one of the five tracks on the VA Voc-Rehab and
17 Employment Program. What kind of collaborative
18 efforts -- or collaboration goes on between the
19 medical staff and the VRE staff, if they are at
20 this point involved in the independent living
21 services? And this may sound naive on my part,
22 but the medical staff does the ADL training,

1 and -- can you just talk a little bit about that?

2 DR. HALMAI: Absolutely. And I do
3 talk about this as being one of our challenges at
4 the end. But Voc-rehab is really something that
5 we -- some of the other polytrauma centers have
6 been able to get an FTE specifically at the
7 locations to be able to really start that process.
8 It's something that we are really wanting to push
9 for is having more vocational rehab specialists or
10 technicians at these sites because we really do
11 feel it extremely important. So it is -- we are
12 in the discussions of making this a stronger
13 collaborative effort. We're just not there quite
14 yet.

15 MR. DRACH: Thank you.

16 DR. HALMAI: So some of the numbers
17 for the transitional programs for FY08 to FY12.
18 They've seen over 400 patients. The average
19 length of stay is about 67 days, with an average
20 age of 32. Approximately 25 percent have been
21 OEF/OIF. And we do get female population every
22 once in a while, so we've seen some good numbers

1 so far.

2 And regards to PTRP. Fairly similar
3 to what we're seeing from the polytrauma centers.
4 So we're still being able to discharge at least 84
5 percent to some sort of home or military housing
6 environment. Those that might have to go to
7 another level of care -- it might be that, let's
8 say, they don't have any family members or they're
9 not necessarily ready to live independent in the
10 medical barracks quite yet. They might just need
11 still some ongoing supervision, so they might be
12 referred to a separate program to continue to
13 receive some of those services; or -- you know,
14 heaven forbid, there's a medical complication
15 which actually occurs, which is very infrequent,
16 but they may have to return to the military
17 treatment facility for additional care.

18 In regards to vocational outcomes.
19 So this is something that they looked at, you
20 know, later on down the line after a group of
21 individuals had actually gone through. And I
22 think these numbers actually say a lot for this

1 program. But at least two-thirds have actually
2 been able to sustain some form of employment,
3 whether it's remaining in the military or moving
4 on to some other form of vocation. And least --
5 or around 6 percent have been able to go on to be
6 students. My experience, at least more recently,
7 has been that student piece of the pie has
8 actually grown even a little bit more than that,
9 so it's a fairly successful program.

10 MR. DRACH: I'm sorry. I'm
11 impressed with the 66.7 percent who are employed.
12 Are you doing any tracking within that? Are you
13 doing any longitudinal or will you be doing any
14 longitudinal studies?

15 MS. HAMAI: I do think that that is
16 the plan. This is actually from central office,
17 so I could actually find out what their long-term
18 plans are in terms of following these individuals,
19 and hopefully have that for you on Thursday.

20 MR. DRACH: Thank you.

21 DR. HALMAI: So just like I gave you
22 some numbers for the San Antonio Polytrauma

1 Center, I also wanted to give you some numbers for
2 the Polytrauma San Antonio Transitional Facility
3 as well. So this is one of our new buildings.
4 And it's a standalone building, it's approximately
5 two miles away from the VA facility. And, again,
6 it is ten individual rooms, plus two independent
7 apartments, with shared areas like a kitchen and
8 those sorts of things.

9 So far -- we've only been open since
10 April of 2013 for the San Antonio Transitional
11 Facility, and we've admitted a couple of more
12 since then, but at least as of last month, we had
13 admitted 21 unique patients. And the average
14 length of stay of 62 days. The average age was
15 34.6. Half active duty, half veteran population.
16 And most of those have been polytrauma. But we
17 will admit, let's say, somebody who sustained a
18 stroke that still had ongoing cognitive deficits.

19 Most of the admission criteria for
20 kind of meeting the requirements to be admitted to
21 one of these transitional programs are, you must
22 have had ongoing cognitive issues in addition to

1 probably a behavioral component. And we can
2 actually address both of those aspects.

3 So as promised, even though I didn't
4 have official numbers for 2013, these are kind of
5 some of the unofficial numbers. And this will
6 just show you by site the number of unique
7 patients that were admitted to both the Polytrauma
8 Rehabilitation Centers as well as the transitional
9 programs. And so far, FY13 it looks like there's
10 been a little over 300 admitted to the PRCs, and a
11 little over 180 admitted to the transitional
12 programs. So still fairly good numbers we're
13 seeing so far.

14 So now we've gotten to the point
15 where we've addressed not only their inpatient
16 acute rehabilitation issues, but we've also
17 addressed some of the issues with returning to the
18 community or the environment to live
19 independently. So the VA also has these
20 outpatient programs, and so the polytrauma network
21 site clinics are this very comprehensive
22 outpatient program that has a very similar team to

1 what we see on our inpatient polytrauma rehab
2 center. They have all those same individuals with
3 therapies and family therapy and psychology. And
4 those people meet on a regular basis to discuss
5 our outpatients as well.

6 There's about 23 in the nation.
7 Each VISN tends to have their own, some VISNs have
8 one or two. The polytrauma centers are kind of
9 the regional leader for education and research.
10 The polytrauma network sites tend to be the
11 leaders from the VISN level. So you'll get lots
12 of referral questions, lots of questions about
13 appropriate types of therapies. They're all
14 accredited as well.

15 Our main referral source for
16 bringing patients into the polytrauma network site
17 clinics stems from the screening tool that we're
18 currently using to screen all the individuals that
19 come into the VA for mild traumatic brain injury.
20 And I'm sure several of you are very familiar with
21 this screening tool.

22 So this screening tool actually came

1 to be in about 2007. And basically the mandate is
2 any OEF/OIF veteran that comes into the VA system
3 must be, screened for traumatic brain injury. And
4 so since 2007 over three-fourths of a million have
5 actually been screened for mild TBI at this point
6 in time; so we're doing a very good job of getting
7 these people in. Approximately 144,000 have
8 screened positive to these four questions, and
9 have actually agreed to follow up.

10 So these four questions don't
11 necessarily commit somebody to having had a head
12 injury, but it's basically just saying you are at
13 risk for having one. You were in the right
14 situation, you maybe had some symptoms afterwards,
15 we need to look into this a little bit more. And
16 so after again 2007, 108,000 have actually
17 completed those comprehensive evaluations and
18 62,000 have actually had a confirmed diagnosis of
19 mild traumatic brain injury, which keeps us in
20 this 8 percent range. That's 8 percent of those
21 returning have had a -- they've been at risk for
22 mild traumatic brain injury, so we're still seeing

1 those same numbers.

2 MR. DRACH: I may be getting ahead
3 of you. Once you have that confirmed diagnosis of
4 mild TBI, what are the next steps? What do you
5 do?

6 DR. HALMAI: We will talk about
7 that.

8 MR. DRACH: Okay.

9 COL MALEBRANCHE: Before you head
10 on, one thing I thought was interesting to -- or
11 to note is, DoD and VA have the same screening
12 tool. And that was very important to have those
13 same four questions. I remember when this first
14 started, and I know that DoD uses this in a lot of
15 their post-employment assessments. Do they refer
16 the positive screenings to VA from those
17 activities or how -- do you get referrals DoD
18 directly, I guess is what I'm asking.

19 DR. HALMAI: Not usually. Every
20 once in a while we'll receive a referral.
21 Typically since SAMC has a very excellent TBI
22 clinic, most of those positive screenings would

1 probably be referred down to the TBI clinic there.
2 Or, for example, at Fort Hood, they have a very
3 excellent TBI clinic up there as well, so they
4 might actually get referred over there. So it's
5 very rare that we will actually get an active duty
6 referral into our Polytrauma Network Site Clinic.
7 We're more than happy to do, with TRICARE
8 authorization, those sorts of things; but
9 typically, those are taken care of on the DoD
10 side.

11 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: And
12 really quickly, Ms. Halmai. This set of
13 statistics is -- I'm sorry. On the previous page
14 on page 27. It is VA-wide, it's not just here in
15 San Antonio.

16 DR. HALMAI: Correct. This is
17 VA-wide.

18 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.

19 MS. HAMAI: And even though I talked
20 about the Polytrauma Network Site, this isn't
21 specifically for the Polytrauma Network Site
22 Clinic, this is all of those Level 2 through Level

1 4 polytrauma clinics that we talked about before.

2 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I just
3 want to point out that if someone who enters the
4 VA Health System who comes in with a diagnosis
5 already in place does not necessarily move on to
6 comprehensive evaluations. There is an assumption
7 that that is done at the DoD when they are
8 screened and found -- and diagnosed. But although
9 the screening tool's the same, the evaluation is
10 enormously different in what is evaluated between
11 DoD and VA. So I might suggest that it's probably
12 not a very large number, but those who come in
13 already diagnosed with mild traumatic brain injury
14 might -- if there were a way to TAG them to get a
15 second evaluation since the VA's evaluations is
16 much more comprehensive.

17 DR. HALMAI: And believe it or not,
18 the majority of those people do get actually
19 rescreened when they come into the VA system. And
20 so I can't even put a percentage on it right now.
21 I could probably get it for you for Thursday to
22 tell you how many of the people that we have come

1 in for comprehensive evaluation who have been
2 previously diagnosed TBI from the military. So we
3 actually do see quite a few of them. Yes, ma'am.
4 We sure do. And they -- they will get treated
5 exactly the same way that somebody who had never
6 had a diagnosis before does.

7 COL MALEBRANCHE: I think that's
8 actually where I was -- I recall when we were
9 visiting on the site visit there was some
10 discussion -- and maybe it was Guard and the
11 Reserve that was getting referred to the VA, but
12 that they had been screened in DoD, didn't realize
13 that they were screened again and evaluated. So I
14 wonder, not necessarily like an MTF, but this is
15 like a Guard or Reserve unit coming home and said,
16 "Oh, yes, I got my TBI care from the VA." I was
17 wondering how that transition occurred.

18 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I don't
19 know if they get rescreened.

20 COL MALEBRANCHE: This is a
21 different --

22 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Yeah.

1 MR. YACKEVICZ: My name is Tom
2 Yackevicz. I'm the program director for
3 Polytrauma. I just wanted to add that since we
4 opened up our PNS, we are fully staffed now. When
5 they come in the -- our PNS site, the coordinator
6 does a screening in two categories: Newly
7 diagnosed/previously diagnosed, and they do try to
8 obtain those medical records, if possible, if they
9 can whether from Reserve National Guard or from
10 SAMC, wherever; but they put them into two
11 different categories.

12 If they're previously diagnosed,
13 they're going to look through those records and
14 then redo the screening all over again to find out
15 what level they're at and reintroduce them to
16 speech pathology or cognitive therapy.

17 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I think
18 this is also just happening because people get --
19 when they retire, don't necessarily go to a place
20 that has the polytrauma cells or the programs, or
21 even a TBI clinic within a reasonable scope. And
22 there isn't necessarily a whole lot of

1 automatic -- you know, they might fall off on the
2 visual because -- they're diagnosed, but they're
3 in a place where there is no particular treatment
4 or dedicated group. And this is just something
5 that I personally noticed.

6 And I've been wondering if that
7 marker, that diagnosis, for instance, just having
8 written medical instructions for someone with mild
9 traumatic brain injury who has a problem retaining
10 their instructions between the office and home, if
11 there was a marker on a file that says "MTBI" I've
12 got to print out -- I've got to write it down,
13 I've got to write it down, print it out. This
14 person can't just be given verbal instructions,
15 because they might not retain them, things like
16 that.

17 I don't think anything like that
18 has -- is happening. Certainly I know it isn't
19 happening in the civilian world, but it's just
20 something I have noticed at -- in my new sort of
21 visual of the VA.

22 DR. HALMAI: And this might be --

1 maybe our clinic has a potential for a best
2 practice, but our medical director for our
3 outpatient clinic, we do have a comprehensive form
4 that every patient gets when they leave the
5 office, and it tells them exactly what -- what
6 their follow-up is actually going to be. We
7 actually try to get the clinic appointments
8 already in place for them by the time they leave,
9 because we know that there is a huge likelihood, a
10 lot of times, for them to maybe forget about their
11 appointment or not show up.

12 In addition to that, they're going
13 to receive other phone calls or other letters in
14 the mail, but we try to give them at least
15 something physical before they leave that tells
16 what was talked about and what appointments are
17 going to be set up for them.

18 And we do so for even those
19 individuals that might be out where there's not an
20 actual Polytrauma Network Site Clinic, but maybe
21 more of a point of contact site. There are
22 several conference calls that go on regularly

1 between the sites within the VISN, so that these
2 other locations out there know that we're still
3 here. So if you still have questions regarding
4 somebody or if you'd like for to us to evaluate
5 this person, if it's maybe a little bit more of a
6 difficult case, we're always open to being helpful
7 in whatever way we can.

8 All right. So this just kind of
9 shows the numbers that we've seen over the years.
10 Again, this is nationally for the polytrauma
11 clinics, but the numbers have gone up every year.
12 This year is a little bit off from last year, but
13 the numbers keep -- they've kept going up.

14 So just a little on our specific
15 Polytrauma Network Site Clinic here in
16 San Antonio. Again, it's really dedicated to mild
17 to severe traumatic brain injury, plus other
18 polytrauma injuries as well. Again, it's a very
19 aggressive, comprehensive program that involves
20 all of these same individuals that we discussed
21 before. The consults are received as a result of
22 the positive TBI screening. Because, you know, we

1 are a Military Town USA, we do see a large number
2 of veterans come through our doors here, and so
3 right now I think we're third nationally for
4 seeing the number of patients in our clinics.

5 And this is to answer your question,
6 sir. So the tool that we actually use to provide
7 this comprehensive evaluation is the
8 Neuropsychological Symptoms Inventory that
9 actually reviews all of these different symptoms
10 that may or may not be related to head injury, but
11 they're at least symptoms that these individuals
12 are actually experiencing. So headaches,
13 dizziness, visual issues, sleep problems, hearing
14 loss, concentration, mental health issues, sleep
15 disorders. All of those things will actually get
16 addressed in our clinic. And, again, we're going
17 to address these issues regardless of if they had
18 a confirmed TBI diagnosis or not. What we do know
19 is regardless of that, these symptoms still need
20 to be treated and so we're going to get them what
21 they actually need.

22 MR. DRACH: Are you seeing a

1 relatively high reception of getting treatment
2 from the ones that are being diagnosed?

3 DR. HALMAI: Absolutely. What we
4 usually hear when people come into our clinic is,
5 "Where has this clinic been?" You know, "Why
6 haven't I gotten this care somewhere else before?"
7 "This is what I've been looking for."

8 Those are some of the things that we
9 hear commonly. So for the most part, these guys
10 are just glad that somebody is listening to what
11 they're experiencing right now. And then to also
12 know that they can follow up with us, but we're
13 also going to discuss their case in an
14 interdisciplinary approach so that all of those
15 team members are going to sit down and discuss
16 their care together.

17 But there's just something about --
18 and I'll talk about this at the end a little bit,
19 but there's something about knowing that you have
20 a team working for you as opposed to one provider.
21 That makes a really big difference. And, again,
22 our goal, similar to the PTRP, is community

1 reintegration. We want to see these guys back to
2 work, we want to see them back to school, and we
3 actually have other programs right now where we're
4 trying to implement really making this a reality.

5 So these are some of the more local
6 numbers right now. So as I said, the numbers for
7 FY13 are a little bit lower this year. It's about
8 50,000 we've seen. San Antonio has seen about a
9 thousand new patient consultations over the last
10 year, and we've seen -- we've done approximately
11 6600 encounters over FY13.

12 So I'm going to transition now over
13 to the topic of transition, and I'm going to talk
14 a little bit about the -- some of the national
15 programs that are in place right now to hopefully
16 help out with this transition from active duty to
17 VA, and then I'm going to end a little bit more
18 with what I think maybe we're doing well in
19 San Antonio, in addition to what some of the other
20 Polytrauma Centers or PNSs are doing as well.

21 And I know you are very well aware
22 of this. This topic of transition is not

1 something that just -- you know, that myself and
2 the clinic worries about, but it's worried about
3 on all sorts of different levels. So Secretary
4 Shinseki really has some goals in mind to make
5 this transition from active duty to the VA as
6 smooth of a process as we actually can. And the
7 majority of it does involve just interagency
8 communication, collaboration, developing a
9 sustainable model that's going to be able to last
10 over a period of time.

11 One of the things he did talk about
12 is this idea of a Lead Coordinator. And I'm going
13 to go into that just a little bit more, after --
14 I'm going to actually start with the liaison
15 program, though, because it's been around a little
16 bit longer, and I'm sure a lot of you are well
17 aware of this.

18 But in 2003 the VA the DoD developed
19 a partnership. And so social workers and nurses
20 are actually embedded at the military treatment
21 facilities. So here in San Antonio I believe we
22 have about four that are embedded, not only

1 inpatient but output at SAMC and at the CFI. And
2 so, again, their goal is to try to assist with
3 transitioning these active duty over to VA status.

4 This is just kind of a
5 representation of what potentially an output flow
6 would actually look like from the active duty side
7 over to the VA. This would specifically be for
8 the Polytrauma Network Site Clinic, and then I'll
9 talk a little bit more about what our transition
10 looks like on the inpatient side.

11 But typically, the initial contact
12 is actually going to be made by the liaison on the
13 active duty side after a referral is made by the
14 DoD case manager. At that point, the liaison will
15 actually touch base with the veteran or the active
16 duty service member or the active duty service
17 member and the family. They will actually get
18 them in contact with OIF/OEF/OND office at the VA.
19 They're going to set up appointments with them,
20 and then they're going to come in and do some of
21 the screening tools, such as the TBI screening
22 tool, the PTSD screening tool, the depression

1 screening tool. And as a result of that, they
2 will actually get referred over to those
3 appropriate clinics. The appropriate consults
4 would be put in place.

5 So in our case, if the TBI clinic
6 reminder is positive, they'll actually get -- they
7 will be contacted by the polytrauma team and will
8 actually be scheduled for follow-up. And this
9 just talks about what happens when they get into
10 our clinic, which we've already talked about a
11 little bit.

12 The inpatient process I didn't
13 necessarily include because it really is kind of a
14 case-manager-to-case-manager handoff. But for our
15 inpatient process, the liaisons are involved.
16 What happens is, they actually have access to the
17 report, so we do know when there's a potential
18 referral coming our way.

19 Once we've actually received a
20 referral from the case manager at the DoD, the
21 liaisons will actually touch base with the patient
22 and the patient's family, provide them with some

1 education regarding the system of care. They
2 would then try to set up something like a tour for
3 family to come over and view our particular unit.
4 They do help the case managers set up
5 transportation, lodging, those sorts of things.

6 Once the active duty service member
7 is transitioning over to our inpatient program,
8 our case manager kind of takes over at that point.
9 They do a really good job of staying in contact
10 with the liaisons -- the military liaisons as
11 well, as well as the case managers on the active
12 duty side, giving them weekly updates, if not
13 daily updates, making sure appointments are kept,
14 making sure that we're reviewing benefits and
15 resources with them, even on the Veterans side of
16 things.

17 Discharge planning early on. We've
18 got to start those talks early only so that we
19 know what to plan for later on. And obviously,
20 just providing good family support.

21 And then after that, again, there's
22 another warm handoff back to the case manager at

1 the military, and then the service member will
2 then transition to the WTB typically.

3 So this is just a little bit on our
4 liaisons and why they actually are important. But
5 really for the most part, it's just to coordinate,
6 collaborate, and educate patients and families as
7 they're transitioning into the VA system.

8 COL MALEBRANCHE: On the previous
9 slide that shows the OND/OEF/OIF Veteran, but
10 active duty would be the same. Right? The same
11 process, active duty would get referred and be
12 seen and evaluated.

13 DR. HALMAI: Absolutely. I'm just
14 basically referring to that particular person
15 that's transitioning through that process.

16 COL MALEBRANCHE: All active duty or
17 future veterans.

18 DR. HALMAI: Exactly. Yes, ma'am.

19 And so I'm just going to move into a
20 little bit on the Lead Coordinator role and --
21 make sure I have enough time here.

22 And so this is the topic that has

1 been kind of probably the most recent program that
2 has come up. I'm pretty sure it's up and running
3 in some places. It's not quite up and running yet
4 in San Antonio, but there's a lot of talks going
5 on right now as to how we're actually going to
6 make this work.

7 But basically, we are not hiring any
8 new FTE for this program, we're basically taking
9 all the case managers that we currently have and
10 making them a point of contact. Because
11 traditionally what would happen is a service
12 member might have ten different case managers for
13 ten different clinics, and that just makes the
14 whole process extremely confusing. They need a
15 point of contact at DoD, they need a point of
16 contact at the VA, and then they need another
17 point of contact back at the DoD again just to
18 make this handoff very smooth. And that's really
19 what this Lead Coordinator role does.

20 So the Lead Coordinator would be
21 initially the case manager at the MTF. There is a
22 check list that must be filled out to make sure

1 we're addressing all the needs of this patient and
2 the family. When they're actually transitioned
3 over to the Polytrauma Center, the Lead
4 Coordinator is now the case manager at the VA.
5 And, again, this check list is gone back over
6 again to make sure we're keeping track of
7 everything that needs to be kept track of. And
8 then again when they transition back to the DoD
9 again, that lead coordinator role transitions back
10 over to the DoD. So really, at any one point,
11 they should only be having one point of contact to
12 where they can go and actually get their questions
13 addressed.

14 And this checklist is pretty
15 comprehensive. And part of it is actually this
16 Interagency Master Comprehensive Plan. That
17 really addresses multiple areas, such as career,
18 daily living, family, finances, health, legal,
19 military, and spirituality. So it's fairly
20 comprehensive. And I'm assuming that we will be
21 starting this sometime in the near future.

22 So I did want to add a little bit on

1 what I feel like our best practice is, at least
2 for us locally. And this isn't just unique to us
3 here. Other places are doing this as well. I did
4 mention the Lead Coordinator as being a best
5 practice because I do think it's going to be
6 something that is going to be very helpful. We do
7 a lot of video teleconferencing. And this is not
8 only when they're actually transitioning into our
9 unit, but also when they're leaving our unit.

10 There is -- I can't say enough about
11 the ability of the patient and family, as well as
12 the teams, to be able to talk to each other before
13 that transition actually occurs. Setting up those
14 expectations, answering those questions, making
15 sure that family and the patient have all the
16 information they need before they actually get to
17 our door. It's extremely important. And the same
18 when we're actually transitioning somebody
19 somewhere else. We want to make sure that the
20 patient has all of their questions answered, that
21 there's really not anything that's kind of hanging
22 out there that's going to make this transition

1 difficult in any way. So detail is extremely
2 important.

3 We have an awful lot of family
4 meetings just kind of keeping everybody on the
5 same page at all times. I think that's very
6 important for transition. We do a lot of tours
7 for families. We feel like it's very important
8 for them to know where they're coming, be able to
9 answer some of those questions, make sure they
10 feel comfortable with where their family member is
11 going.

12 Part of the Polytrauma System of
13 Care. We also have our own document called The
14 Reintegration Plan of Care. It's a very
15 comprehensive document that actually discusses all
16 of their therapy needs, their medical needs. And
17 so this is actually done seven days before
18 discharge. It's a document that can actually
19 travel with the patient wherever they're going,
20 whether that be to another VA facility, whether
21 that be back to the DoD, to the TBI clinic over at
22 SAMC. This document can travel with them wherever

1 they go. It tells them kind of what they've been
2 doing and where they're at now and what their
3 recommendations are in terms of ongoing
4 rehabilitation care. And then in addition to
5 that, like I said, we do use the liaisons.

6 Our transitional facility right now
7 is actually doing something with families that
8 are -- I do think it should be a best practice
9 later on down the line. So as I said before, the
10 goal in the transitional facility is independent
11 living. So there is less family involvement, but
12 at the same time, you still need to help those
13 families with this transition. It is very
14 difficult for them.

15 So this is basically once a week.
16 They get several hours of supportive services,
17 discussions on resource management, caregiver
18 support, TBI education. They get to actually sit
19 down with what we refer to as our lead therapist
20 and discuss the process of where their loved one
21 is at, and just regular family conferences. So I
22 do feel like this is actually a very good best

1 practice.

2 And I'm going to end on this slide,
3 because this is what we do. And this is -- you
4 know, this is actually why we do what we do. This
5 is actually a service member. And I feel like
6 this particular service member says a lot about
7 how the VA and the DoD work really closely
8 together. This was a service member who was
9 injured by an IED about a year and a half ago. He
10 stayed with us for approximately four months on
11 our Polytrauma Center. He had a severe traumatic
12 brain injury plus a spinal cord injury, plus
13 multiple fractures. He did not take "no" for an
14 answer. When he was told that he would probably
15 not walk again, he said "That is not good enough."

16 And so he has continued to get
17 therapy services, both through the DoD and the VA.
18 He gets his pain management through the DoD; he
19 gets his spinal cord injury services through the
20 VA. Lots of really excellent coordination between
21 the two facilities.

22 His two main goals were to -- he

1 wanted to walk down the aisle for his best
2 friend's wedding, which he's already done that.
3 And he wants to walk down the aisle for his own
4 wedding, which will hopefully happen within the
5 next year or so. He wanted to wait until his
6 fiancée finished school, which is very responsible
7 of him. So he's doing very good.

8 But as I promised, I did want to
9 actually mention a couple of the things that I
10 feel like are maybe areas that we still can work
11 on a little bit more then it comes to transition.
12 And I know most of these things are not going to
13 be new to you all, but I'm going to say them
14 anyway.

15 But electronic medical record is
16 still very difficult. I know there are a lot of
17 opportunities out there where different sorts of
18 systems actually are being looked at. We do use
19 remote data an awful lot to try to obtain
20 information, but that can be very difficult in
21 regards to obtaining inpatient information
22 sometimes. Some of us do have access to a

1 centrist, but there's just multiple different
2 systems going on and it's just very difficult
3 sometimes to actually get the information that's
4 needed. And I do know that that's something that
5 is being worked on. Regardless of all of that,
6 even though those are issues, the communication
7 between the case managers, we always get the
8 information that we need.

9 One of the issues that we ran into
10 early on when we were first starting the
11 Polytrauma Center was almost a lack of education
12 on what the VA actually did. So active duty
13 service members thought that the second they
14 entered the door of a VA, they were going to
15 become a veteran. And we had to do a lot of
16 education about, you know, we're just part of your
17 rehabilitation care. But part of that is also
18 there's turnover that occurs on the DoD side, so
19 just constant education and going back over. And
20 we have this down to a science now where we know
21 when there's new people coming in, we go over, we
22 give a new presentation, but it was a learning

1 process, in the beginning, just making sure we're
2 getting all the appropriate education out there to
3 make sure this transition happens the best way.

4 Community reintegration is something
5 that is just a huge goal for everybody. And it
6 still has its issues but the VA is looking into
7 some other programs. Increasing the vocational
8 rehab component to things. We actually have a
9 pilot program going on right now through the
10 utilization of health coaches, which we're really
11 hoping is going to be helpful in regards to
12 helping these guys establish some of their own
13 goals because that's really where we run into some
14 of those problems is, they almost -- they're
15 almost not able to come up with their own goals
16 anymore.

17 A universal formulary would be
18 something that would be really great one day, just
19 because we do have different formularies but it is
20 something that would be helpful on both the
21 inpatient and output side.

22 And finally, I did mention this

1 before. This interdisciplinary approach to
2 treating patients. I feel, in my personal
3 opinion, it shouldn't just be inpatient rehab or
4 it shouldn't just be outpatient rehab, it should
5 really be for almost any specialty out there. It
6 should be in pain clinics, it should be in primary
7 care, it should really be everywhere. Because
8 that -- like I said, when patients know that
9 they're actually being managed by a team, there is
10 so much more buy-in and I really think we'd
11 actually see a very successful process.

12 So that is all I have.

13 CO-CHAIR CROCKET-JONES: Any
14 questions from the Task Force? Okay.

15 A question about your family
16 conference day that you have every Friday. Is
17 it -- how do you -- is it mandatory for families
18 to be there? How much buy-in do you have? Are
19 the families there?

20 DR. HALMAI: That is a really good
21 question. It's actually fairly new so the buy-in
22 so far has been really great. I don't know what

1 it's going to look like long-term though. It is
2 absolutely not mandatory, it is very optional.
3 And what we're actually looking at doing is
4 opening that up to our polytrauma families as
5 well, so that, again, there's more collaboration
6 amongst families, they're talking to each other a
7 little bit more. Families will talk to each other
8 more so than they'll talk to family therapists
9 sometimes, so really getting them all together.
10 So the buy-in has been good so far. I'm just not
11 sure what it's going to look like later on down
12 the line because it's a very new program.

13 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Thank you
14 very much for your time, and we look forward to
15 seeing things later. Thank you.

16 And I think we have a few minutes.
17 Maybe 10 minutes till our next briefing, so at
18 2:15 back at the table. Thank you.

19 (Whereupon, the foregoing matter
20 went off the record at 2:03 p.m. and
21 back on the record at 2:20 p.m.)

22 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: We now

1 welcome Air Force Tom DaLomba. Am I correct?

2 Maj DaLOMBA: Yes, ma'am.

3 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: The 59th
4 Medical Wing Patient Squadron Section Commander.
5 Major DaLomba will discuss his Wounded, Ill, and
6 Injured population, family assistance, and unit
7 staffing. Please turn to Tab M to view Major
8 DaLomba's information and briefing information
9 under Tab M.

10 I'm going to turn it over to you so
11 you can introduce us and start us down this path.
12 Thank you.

13 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: And I'm
14 going to interject just a little bit here for my
15 members' situation awareness.

16 We've got Major DaLomba here because
17 the first thing you do, ladies and gentlemen,
18 tomorrow morning, those of you going with us on
19 the site visit is we will go straight to his
20 patient squadron and we will set up for a focus
21 group. So there won't be any new briefing
22 tomorrow morning, there won't be opportunity to

1 get a feel. This is the feel, so feel him up.

2 (Laughter.)

3 Maj DaLOMBA: All right. On that
4 note, good afternoon, ladies and gentlemen. My
5 name is Major John DaLomba. I'm the Section
6 Commander of the 59th Medical Wing Patient
7 Squadron at Joint Base San Antonio Lackland and
8 Wilford Hall Ambulatory Surgical Center. And here
9 with me is Lieutenant Colonel Bill Fecke, who is
10 the 59th Medical Support Squadron Commander, and
11 also the 59th Patient Squadron Commander at
12 Wilford Hall as well.

13 Let me just start with the mission
14 of our Patient Squadron. Our mission of the 59th
15 Medical Squadron is to provide administrative
16 oversight and supervision to wounded, ill, and
17 injured active duty and Reserve Component airmen
18 through their recovery, rehabilitation, and
19 reintegration. The 59th Medical Wing has the
20 largest patient squadron in the Air Force.

21 I have a data-heavy slide here, so
22 we'll take a look at some demographic

1 point-in-time data from the 5th of November. On
2 that date, we had a census of 55 personnel. So
3 this is a typical profile for our unit. We
4 typically range between 45 and 65 personnel
5 between those who have PCS or are assigned to us,
6 and those who are TDY who are attached to us.

7 On the upper left graph, you can see
8 the breakdown between wounded, ill, and injured.
9 The wounded number of nine consists entirely of
10 combat-injured personnel. Combat-injured personal
11 tend to have a combination of orthopedic,
12 neurologic, and some mental issue as well. In the
13 ill the injured columns you can see the breakdown
14 there as well. Also not included in this slide
15 are non-battle ill and non-battle injured
16 personnel, and we have five of those as well.

17 In the upper middle graph, you see
18 the break down between our assigned PCS and
19 attached. As of this date, we have 41 assigned
20 and 14 who are attached TDY to us. As far as the
21 breakdown of married versus unmarried, 25 of our
22 assigned are married and/or have children, and 16

1 did not. Five out of the 14 TDY personnel also
2 are in the married group. And that breaks down to
3 61 percent for the personnel who are assigned to
4 us, and 36 percent for those who are attached to
5 us.

6 Taking a look at the Staff-to-Airman
7 ratios here. You can see the breakdown by
8 discipline. Our nonmedical care manager. The
9 nonmedical care manager is employed by the Warrior
10 Care Support Branch of the Air Force Wounded
11 Warrior Program located at JBSA Randolph. We have
12 one nonmedical manager who actually sits in our
13 office two days a week. The benefit of this --
14 and you've heard about nonmedical care managers
15 from previous briefings.

16 What's nice about having them all at
17 JBSA Randolph is that we have a proximity to them
18 and can actually come down to our unit from time
19 to time. It's very helpful to actually have
20 somebody on site from that unit. And the
21 Staff-to-Airmen ratio for that is 40 to 1.

22 The next column is our medical case

1 manager. I'm going to break down staffing our
2 patient squadron staff level a little bit later.
3 The ratio for medical care case manager is 37 to
4 1, and that is 55 personnel to 1.5 FTEs right now.
5 And, again, I'll talk a little bit more about
6 that.

7 For administrative personnel, these
8 are the people who answer the phones, who manage
9 the rosters, and things like that. We have two
10 contract admin personnel that it breaks down to 27
11 to 1.

12 Recovery care coordinators also work
13 for the Air Force Wounded Warrior Program. There
14 are three recovery care coordinators located at
15 JBSA of the 43 that are regionally located
16 throughout the world really. And the breakdown is
17 25 to 1 there.

18 For the last four columns you can
19 take a look at our active duty and GS civilian
20 staff. We have an active duty Tech Sergeant, an
21 E-6, who serves as the direct frontline supervisor
22 for all the E-5s and E-6s. We have a Staff

1 Sergeant who is the direct supervisor for all the
2 E-1s through E-4. We have a GS-11, who's a
3 retired Air Force Senior Master Sergeant who is
4 the supervisor for the Senior NCOs, who are
5 currently all Master Sergeants. And then I serve
6 as the supervisor for all the officers. And as of
7 this day, they're all Captains.

8 The average length of stay for our
9 assigned personnel is 370 days, with a range of 23
10 to 1230 days.

11 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Can I ask
12 you a question?

13 Maj DaLOMBA: Yes, ma'am.

14 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: The
15 practice at your location, what is the difference
16 in duty performance from your nonmedical care
17 manager and your recovery care coordinators? How
18 are they different?

19 Maj DaLOMBA: Thank you for the
20 question. A nonmedical care manager is primarily
21 looking at personnel benefits and entitlements,
22 financial needs, employment, education, and

1 connecting personnel with needed resources, where
2 the recovery care coordinator is primarily
3 responsible for the comprehensive recovery plan,
4 coordinating the medical and nonmedical services,
5 minimizing gaps and delays in treatments and
6 services.

7 There is overlap between the two.
8 I'm going to -- when we get into the best
9 practices slide, I'm going to talk a little bit
10 more about how we all come together so you can see
11 how we communicate and coordinate.

12 There is overlap between the
13 services, however, we do have an RCC located in
14 our office as well in addition to a nonmedical
15 care manager who's there for a couple of days of
16 week. So we're able to communicate and we can
17 actually divvy out responsibilities. We also
18 huddle on a daily basis. And this has also helped
19 us so that we can make sure that nobody's stepping
20 on each other's toes.

21 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: And let
22 me interject also. The DoDI does separate out the

1 duties for a nonmedical case manager and an RCC.
2 The position gets blended in many other locations.
3 So here they have managed to kind of peel away the
4 nonmedical case manager duties and the RCC duties.
5 The Navy has tried -- I'm not sure where they're
6 at with it now. Marine Corps, their section
7 leaders kind of do the nonmedical case management
8 piece, and the RCCs do the overarching transition,
9 and move them down the road, create a plan. The
10 Army has a lot of those nonmedical case management
11 and RCC duties invested in the squad leader.

12 Maj DaLOMBA: All right. So next
13 we'll take a look at how personnel get to us. So
14 bottom line, airmen are either aeromedical
15 evacuated to us or they're not. Communication
16 typically begins through the RCC chain. Casualty
17 reports would flow through the RCC, who in turn
18 communicate this to the Patient Squadron. This is
19 often how we first learn of personnel who are
20 injured or ill.

21 For air evac personnel, the Patient
22 Administration Department at SAMC and the

1 Aeromedical Staging Facility Wilford Hall
2 Ambulatory Surgical Center will communicate air
3 evac status, estimated time of arrival, et cetera.
4 A flight will typically land at Lackland Air Force
5 Base -- actually Kelly Field or the San Antonio
6 International Airport. The member is transported
7 to SAMC and is met there by an RCC when they
8 arrive. The RCC will arrange lodging,
9 transportation in the event an Airman is not
10 admitted following medical triage.

11 If inpatient, the member will remain
12 at SAMC or be transported to another facility
13 where, they'll receive their inpatient care. If
14 they're outpatient they'll receive follow-up
15 appointment information and receive transportation
16 to lodging, typically on or near the SAMC campus.

17 If they aeromedical evacuated from
18 the AOR -- this is for combat-injured and
19 non-battle ill and non-battle injured personnel.
20 They are automatically attached to our Patient
21 Squadron and become TDY to us automatically, with
22 the exception of the personnel who are remaining

1 overnight. And even with those people, we'll keep
2 an eye on them, because if their overnight stay
3 turns to something a little bit longer, then
4 obviously, we'll attach them.

5 Generally speaking, we'll attach
6 our -- attach our personnel to the Patient
7 Squadron if their TDY is expected to last at least
8 14 days. For non-AOR air evac and all other
9 personnel, the Chief of the Medical Staff at the
10 59th Medical Wing is the approval authority for
11 assignment to a Patient Squadron. This involves
12 communication between the losing and gaining SGH,
13 and also an accepting physician at JBASA.

14 We also prefer if they have family
15 in local area. From the point-in-time data that I
16 gave you of the 41 assigned personnel, 14 did have
17 family -- or do have family in the San Antonio
18 area, or at least within a day's drive of our
19 location.

20 We also look to see -- if we think
21 there's a reasonable expectation that they may
22 return to duty, that their AFSC -- I'm sorry --

1 the Air Force Specialty Code is located at JBSA as
2 well. This can, in many cases, prevent an
3 additional PCS for these members, which is
4 helpful.

5 We begin tracking personnel once
6 we're aware that they're coming to Joint Base
7 San Antonio, and this prevents the surprises that
8 we don't like. We've already developed a
9 checklist that we've distributed to the SGH
10 community through the AFMOA chain which we
11 developed to address the needs of the SGH
12 community, many of whom we discovered weren't
13 necessarily familiar with how to transfer a person
14 to a Patient Squadron. The checklist has a lot of
15 common issues and it answers about 90 percent of
16 the questions, and it fosters communication
17 between the losing and the gaining MTFs as well.

18 So next I'll talk about how we keep
19 informed about the needs of our airmen and their
20 families. The most important thing that we do in
21 the Patient Squadron is communicate with one
22 another, and I mentioned that a little bit

1 earlier. Our biweekly interprofessional case
2 management meeting is a formal, structured meeting
3 during which the entire team discusses pertinent
4 medical, nonmedical, and administrative issues.
5 We review every member on the unit and use the
6 input to update our roster.

7 From the administrative side, we
8 have the Patient Squadron leadership, which
9 includes the member's supervisor and commander.
10 There we address any administrative issues that
11 are going on with the Airman.

12 Our Physical Evaluation Board
13 Liaison Officer will provide updates on progress
14 through the Integrated Disability Evaluation
15 System. For the medical side, the medical care
16 manager is really the lynchpin and the vital link
17 to this meeting. The vital link to all three
18 components here, the medical care case manager
19 will also present the case and discuss the medical
20 information and then go from there.

21 The Chief of the medical staff, as I
22 indicated earlier, is the approval authority for

1 personnel who will PCS to the Patient Squadron.
2 The SGH also sits on the Deployment Availability
3 Working Group, which will assign a Code 37 to
4 these personnel, which will begin the Medical
5 Evaluation Board process. And also it's important
6 that this person is involved with the more complex
7 issues that we see, just with respect to referrals
8 and other complex medical things that are taking
9 place.

10 All of our personnel have a primary
11 care manager through the internal medicine clinic
12 at Wilford Hall. We did this because a lot of our
13 folks have very complex issues that we're dealing
14 with -- complex medical issues, and we discovered
15 that the internal medicine physicians were the
16 physicians best suited to service PCMs for this
17 population.

18 In addition, at this biweekly
19 meeting we have an internal medicine liaison who's
20 present, and we can actually do PCM assignment at
21 this meeting saving the member an in-processing
22 step when they actually arrive to our unit.

1 From the nonmedical side, you're
2 familiar with the roles of RCC and the nonmedical
3 care managers, so I'm not going to go through that
4 again. But beginning in July we were assigned a
5 chaplain resident. The San Antonio Military
6 Health System does have a chaplain residency
7 program. This person has been a tremendous added
8 value to our unit. In addition to the pastoral
9 care and a level of support that this person
10 provided that nobody else on the team really can
11 provide, the chaplain also provides privileged
12 communication to our members.

13 As I mentioned before, communication
14 between the losing and gaining Chief of Medical
15 Staff is critical. This flows down to
16 communication between case managers and RCCs as
17 well. We conduct daily huddles with the Patient
18 Squadron staffs, including the RCC and nonmedical
19 care management. We're all in the same office, so
20 that's very helpful where we can actually all get
21 together and make sure that we're all meeting
22 their needs.

1 We also have frequent communication
2 with Air Force Wounded Warrior Program, who are 25
3 miles away at JBSA Randolph. And we can discuss
4 personnel pay issues, benefits, entitlements, and
5 they also are responsible for the assignment of a
6 family liaison officer for our seriously injured
7 or our very seriously injured personnel.

8 So let's take a look at some of the
9 additional assistance available to families. As I
10 mentioned, the RCC establishes and maintains the
11 comprehensive recovery plan, which covers a lot of
12 the needs of the member and his or her family.

13 Other sources of assistance
14 available include the First Sergeant, who really
15 is our first line of support whenever we're
16 dealing with an issue with a family. That's our
17 go-to person.

18 The chaplain I mentioned earlier. A
19 tremendous value at having this person there. The
20 airmen & Family Readiness Center is located on
21 JBSA Lackland, and on every Air Force installation
22 they offer a number of support services as well.

1 From the Army briefing earlier this
2 morning, you heard Colonel Edwards talk about the
3 Warrior & Family Support Center. SAMHS includes
4 SAMC and Wilford Hall, as we heard from
5 yesterday's briefing. And so our personnel are
6 also allowed to use the Warrior & Family Support
7 Center as well.

8 We've actually had a number of
9 events over at the Warrior & Family Support
10 Center. We've had several Commanders Calls over
11 there and -- in the past we've had three. And so
12 just to make our airmen aware that that resource
13 is available to them.

14 We found that people who actually
15 receive care at SAMC, typically at the Center for
16 the Intrepid, are familiar with it, but the people
17 who are primarily at other locations, most likely
18 at Wilford Hall, they're not necessarily aware of
19 this great asset.

20 Military Family Life Assistance
21 Counselors can offer private, confidential
22 counseling services to DoD beneficiaries. We've

1 actually had these people speak at our Commanders
2 Calls, and we're actually having them speak at our
3 next one. And also, Military OneSource is another
4 source for counseling and assistance.

5 We really use a recovery team
6 concept. The staff, the RCC, the case manager,
7 the nonmedical care manager and the organizations
8 above, we all work together to make sure that
9 we're addressing families' needs at the time that
10 they need them.

11 So next we'll take a look at our
12 In-processing and IDES briefings. For
13 In-processing, about 40 percent of our married
14 airmen will attend the initial in-processing
15 appointment with their spouse. This doesn't
16 include all the other little things that have to
17 do with an in-processing, getting short records
18 and things like that. We're talking specifically
19 about initial briefings with the supervisor, with
20 myself, and also with Colonel Fecke.

21 We developed a welcome packet that
22 contains a letter which clearly delineates the

1 chain of command, and also the roles and
2 responsibilities of different personnel who they
3 will interact with; specifically the medical case
4 managers, the RCCs, and the nonmedical care
5 managers, in addition to a summary of our common
6 policies just to set the expectation up front just
7 so that people understand kind of what the
8 guidelines are.

9 When our in-processing personnel
10 meet with the supervisor and with me, we go over
11 that letter pretty much word for word, just so
12 that they understand what we expect, and so then
13 we can answer any questions they have. At the
14 initial IDES briefing, about 50 percent are
15 accompanied by a spouse or a family member.

16 At the MEB section we will encourage
17 family member attendance especially for members
18 with cognitive issues. The RCC and nonmedical
19 care members also will try to encourage spouse
20 involvement at this meeting as well. In addition,
21 the RCC will attend in the absence of a family
22 member if that person is not available to attend.

1 Next, we take a look at support
2 groups. As I mentioned earlier, our personal
3 receive care both at SAMC and Wilford Hall. I've
4 listed some of the support groups, specifically
5 for cancer and PTSD, which are two of the common
6 diagnoses that we see. But there are other
7 support services and support groups through the
8 airmen & Family Readiness Center, which are listed
9 here. Financial management, bereavement, new
10 parent support, caregiver, and also play groups
11 which are really important for families with young
12 children.

13 Other support services that are
14 available to our folks. The United Way and 2-1-1
15 Texas-Connecting People and Services offer a
16 number of support groups for family members. In
17 addition to the National Resource Directory, which
18 we usually will utilize the nonmedical care
19 manager to access services through that.

20 I mentioned the Military OneSource,
21 the Warrior & Family Support Center, and then
22 Military & Family Life Assistance Counselors

1 earlier. And also the Wilford Hall auxillary
2 offers play groups as well for our families with
3 young children.

4 We do maintain a continuity binder
5 so that we can actually encourage attendance at
6 support groups for personal who express an
7 interest in that. On that note, we haven't really
8 tracked closely the utilization of support groups
9 for our family members. However, beginning
10 yesterday, we started a Unit Climate Assessment,
11 which is going to run through next Friday. With
12 Unit Climate Assessments, we have the opportunity
13 to develop multiple questions, and we actually ask
14 at least six specific questions of our support
15 group about a desire to attend them, would you
16 like to be notified of them as well. So once that
17 UCA wraps up, we'll actually have some information
18 on that.

19 Moving on to best practices. We've
20 updated our in-processing requirements. I
21 mentioned the welcome and orientation packet. And
22 this was actually developed as a result of

1 feedback from some of our members who were saying,
2 "I don't know who my supervisor is", "I don't know
3 who I go to for this," "I don't know who I go to
4 for that."

5 So what we did is we -- like I said,
6 we listed specifically what they were, and that
7 way we were able to get them -- to present it up
8 front to our personnel so that they would actually
9 have answers to the common questions there.

10 We just started doing this in May,
11 and so we made a concerted effort to reach the
12 people who have actually been with us for a longer
13 period of time to meet them as well and actually
14 have them sign off that they had read this as
15 well. We do set an Airman First expectation and
16 we do this to let them know that they're still
17 part of a team. They're still part of the Air
18 Force team, they are still valued members of the
19 Air Force family.

20 The direct frontline supervisor
21 piece that I mentioned in one of the earlier
22 slides is really about a new development as well.

1 We started doing that in about May or June. And
2 it helps me as the Section Commander to know that
3 I can go to one person to address a need with a
4 particular individual, but it also helps the
5 members because they know who they can go to,
6 really with any issues. And then we can certainly
7 go from there.

8 And I mentioned the
9 interprofessional case management meetings. This
10 has really been a huge thing. Like I said, the
11 meetings are biweekly but we have a smaller
12 meeting on off weeks in which not everybody
13 attends. It's usually minus the SGH and internal
14 medicine, but everybody else can attend, case
15 managers are there. So we're actually reviewing
16 cases on a weekly basis, it's just formally set up
17 as an every-two-week basis.

18 I mentioned the internal medicine
19 primary care manager. Again, that's helpful
20 because we now only have to go to one clinic if we
21 have any PCM issues that we have to address.

22 We have 24/7 support for our

1 personnel. We have a BlackBerry that our NCOs
2 take home every night and on the weekends. And
3 people do call. Sometimes they just need someone
4 so talk to, or they do have an issue that needs to
5 be addressed.

6 We have a daily check-in process, as
7 well. All of our personnel are required to check
8 in by text or by phone by nine o'clock every day.
9 For our personnel who are more high interest,
10 typically some of our mental health patients, we
11 require them to check in more frequently; twice a
12 day by phone. Some personnel we have working in
13 the facility, and we will have them checking on
14 them in person, so that we can actually have eyes
15 on them at least once a day. And our
16 high-interest personnel also are checking in
17 throughout the weekend, as well so we can keep
18 tabs on them. This allows us to maintain 100
19 percent accountability for all of our personnel
20 throughout the duty week, and more often for our
21 high-interest personnel.

22 I mentioned Commander's Calls, which

1 we hold about every one to two months. Our last
2 one was on the 22nd of November. The next one
3 will be on the 19th of December. Like I said,
4 we've had some at the Warrior & Family Support
5 Center, just to make people aware that that
6 facility is there. We usually proceed or follow
7 that Commander's Call with a tour of the Warrior &
8 Family Support Center, and people come up to us
9 afterwards and say, "I didn't even know this place
10 existed," so it's a great thing for them to know
11 about that.

12 We do have a Facebook page. We have
13 62 "Likes." We'd like more. So please "Like" us.
14 And we use that -- we do use that for primarily
15 announcing events that are taking place, mostly
16 nonofficial communication. We've found that for
17 official communication, we prefer to e-mail, call,
18 or meet people in person for that.

19 I'm going to foot stomp the adaptive
20 sports program. This is really the Air Force
21 Wounded Warrior Program's adaptive sports program.
22 AFW2 held an adaptive sports camp in March of

1 2013, and it was a two-day event. We made it a
2 mandatory formation for half of the first day.
3 And that event, among a few other events that they
4 held were recruiting platforms for the Warrior
5 Games, which some of you may be aware of. We were
6 able to -- on a 50-person Air Force Team, eight of
7 them were from the 59th Inpatient Squadron. Of
8 the 30 medals that the Air Force won, six were won
9 by our personnel. So we're very happy about that.

10 But adaptive sports isn't just about
11 sports in competition. We're happy about the
12 medals, but really it's about letting people know
13 it's going to be okay. It's a very supportive
14 environment, it's a great opportunity for getting
15 people out the door and giving them a great
16 functional outlet to use.

17 I'd like to talk a little bit about
18 DoD/VA collaboration. In May of this year, we had
19 a Wounded Warrior Care Summit at Wilford Hall in
20 which we invited all the branches of service:
21 Army, Navy, Air Force, Marine, Coast Guard, Public
22 Health Service, and the VA to attend. It was

1 intended to be a grassroots day where we could all
2 sit in the same room and just discuss some of the
3 common issues that we have. We weren't looking to
4 change any policy at the meeting, it was really
5 just to have a discussion.

6 We had a follow-on meeting in
7 September which a couple of you attended and
8 presented at, and then we'll have an additional
9 one this coming winter.

10 This kind of came together at the
11 same time that the IC3 was looking at the lead
12 coordinator checklist, and also the Air Force is
13 currently involved in a pilot using the VA's
14 Federal Case Management tool for establishing and
15 documenting a Federal Individual Recovery plan for
16 our personnel. This pilot study is actually
17 running through the 15th of December, so it's not
18 quite done yet, but we have 62 personnel who are
19 enrolled in the program right now in the pilot
20 study. And this is an opportunity to use an
21 existing VA systems platform to document so that
22 we can actually keep that Lead Coordinator concept

1 going between the DoD and the VA there.

2 Challenges: I told you I'd talk
3 about staffing. Our biggest challenge that we
4 have is resourcing. We currently have 6.75 FTE in
5 the Patient Squadron. I'm the .75 and my other
6 hat is as an occupational therapist, and that's
7 where I spend about 25 percent of my duty within
8 the clinic. We do have one medical care case
9 manager. I mentioned 1.5 earlier. 0.5 is through
10 the Wilford Hall Medical Management Department.
11 So we own one occasion manager and we get 0.5 of a
12 case manager through the Medical Management
13 Department.

14 Our manager is a GS-11 civilian. We
15 have a Section Chief who's an E-6, an NCOIC who is
16 an E-5, and two contract admin techs. For the
17 contract personnel, the medical care case manager,
18 and the administrative technicians, these
19 personnel are resourced specifically to this
20 Patient Squadron. The rest of us are all taken
21 out of hide.

22 The interesting thing about this is,

1 this contract started in fiscal year '12. Prior
2 to that, we didn't have any resources specifically
3 dedicated to the Patient Squadron, all were taken
4 out of hide.

5 Planned fiscal '15 staffing is for
6 an active duty licensed clinical social worker who
7 will certainly go IC role that I currently serve
8 in. And also two active duty medical
9 administration personnel. So we've gone from zero
10 dedicated resources to three contract, to three
11 active duty resources. But the important thing
12 about this is that the Air Force medical
13 leadership and the 59th Medical Wing leadership
14 are dedicated to the success of this mission, and
15 we'll continue to pull people out of hide to make
16 sure this mission does not fail.

17 Assistance and training: About 20
18 percent of our personnel have a primary mental
19 health diagnosis. So supporting the mental
20 patient is a primary concern. As I mentioned,
21 those who are of more high interest to us are
22 checking in on a more frequent basis, just to make

1 sure we hear from them or see from them more
2 regularly.

3 The majority of our staff are
4 administrative and have no training in mental
5 health or psychology. We identified that this was
6 a problem last year, and we did a pilot training
7 session last year in which one of our licensed
8 clinical social workers and a 4 Charlie, a mental
9 health technician, came to our clinic and did
10 training for our personnel. It was very
11 successful.

12 And the intent was not to make
13 anybody a mental health worker or social worker or
14 psychologist, but to make people aware of some of
15 the issues that they're going to see with this
16 population, and to know where to go in case
17 there's a problem so that we can prevent a crisis
18 from happening.

19 Like I said, it was successful, so
20 we redid it again this year. And I just got word
21 yesterday that it's ready for roll-out. The
22 intent was to roll this out to the patient

1 squadrons throughout the Air Force so that
2 personnel and mental health clinics can actually
3 train Patient Squadron personnel who are primarily
4 administrative personnel so that they'll know also
5 how to identify these people, and identify
6 problems as well.

7 So as you can see, the 59th Medical
8 Wing Patient Squadron has an important mission
9 serving the needs of our wounded, ill, and injured
10 airmen and their families. We're thrilled to have
11 this mission, and we're constantly looking for
12 ways to improve. I've highlighted some of our
13 recent improvements and challenges, which remain
14 opportunities to improve. This is an exciting
15 mission that I'm very, very happy to be a part of.
16 Serving this population is very challenging, and
17 it's been the highlight of my career.

18 And, pending any question, this
19 concludes my presentation.

20 CO-CHAIR CROCKET-JONES: I've got a
21 question for you. I'm sorry. First of all, the
22 check list that you used for entry to screen folks

1 for coming in the unit, I would love to get a copy
2 of that.

3 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: I've got
4 it. I thought I sent it to you, but if I didn't,
5 I will.

6 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I do have
7 one, but I still -- I would love to -- I'm trying
8 to create some cross-look to see what everybody's
9 using.

10 The other thing is, you listed
11 Military OneSource in a couple places as a
12 resource. Are you aware of and do you guide those
13 folks to the Wounded Warrior Specialty Consultants
14 at Military OneSource? If not, that's something
15 you might want to consider. There is a special
16 program for Wounded Warriors and their families.
17 Phone -- phone source through Military OneSource.

18 Maj DaLOMBA: Yes, ma'am.

19 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: That's
20 probably something -- I was going to say, you
21 didn't list as a best practice, but I'm interested
22 to hear about a line I saw there that an RCC

1 attended the briefings in lieu of family member.
2 This sounds like potentially a very good practice,
3 especially for those folks who have maybe
4 attention/cognitive issues, other health issues
5 that may get a very overwhelming briefing, for
6 them to go in that first time to the -- and try to
7 understand the IDES process. A family member
8 sitting there is great, but you send an RCC in
9 lieu of a family member. Now, how -- can you talk
10 to me a little bit more about that?

11 Maj DaLOMBA: Yes, I can. Like I
12 said, we have three RCCs in Joint Base
13 San Antonio, and we work very closely with all of
14 them. One is located at Wilford Hall. The person
15 who assigns our RCC maybe assigns them to
16 personnel who are located at SAMC. Our Medical
17 Evaluation Board Section is down the hall from us,
18 so if we -- and we're aware of the issues of the
19 cognitive limitation we have with our personnel,
20 and this is where the communication really comes
21 in, so -- we know what's going on, so when we know
22 that an initial MEB briefing is coming up, we will

1 raise the flag at our interdisciplinary meeting
2 and say, look, this is -- this person -- if they
3 have a spouse in the area, then we'll certainly --
4 we'll all make sure we foot stomp that. You
5 want to make sure your wife attends or your
6 husband attends this meeting.

7 And that's where we will engage the
8 RCC who tend to have a different relation to us
9 because we're also in a supervisory chain as well.
10 So I don't want to make it sound like it's an
11 order commanding you to do this. So the RCC can
12 take a much kinder and gentler approach as far as
13 encouraging that.

14 Now, we've had situations where -- I
15 mentioned we liked to have personnel who have
16 family within a day's drive. That's not always
17 practical. First and foremost is medical care,
18 and that's the reason for them being here. So if
19 they don't have family in the area, and some
20 people just don't, then we'll actually -- we'll
21 bring this up at our case manager meetings,
22 letting them know that this person has got an MEB

1 brief, and the RCC will just say, yeah, we'll take
2 it and we'll go and attend with that member.

3 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: How do
4 your members feel about that? I mean, I'm just --
5 this is -- I haven't seen this other places, and
6 I'm really -- I'm kind of interested in this as
7 being something that could be tried in other
8 places.

9 Maj DaLOMBA: Well, it's -- they're
10 not being ordered to do it.

11 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I
12 understand. I'm just saying one of the things
13 that we know from looking at the data is that the
14 more about comprehension of the process a service
15 member has as they go through IDES, the more
16 likely they are to be satisfied with their initial
17 outcomes, and the less anxiety they have,
18 especially when they get to the end -- the last
19 portion of the process where they're really just
20 waiting for papers to come back. They pretty much
21 know what their ratings are, they're waiting for
22 the physical paper that says that.

1 And, you know, that last month or
2 two before they get DD-214, there's a lot more
3 anxiety if they don't understand the process in
4 that time. And so I'm just seeing this as a --
5 potentially a suggestion to go everywhere to say
6 that where it's possible, if someone needs
7 somebody, you know, an RCC could -- you know, in
8 those places that have that -- the wherewithal to
9 do it.

10 I'm not suggesting that somebody be
11 forced to do it, I'm just saying, you know, have
12 you gotten feedback from your service members
13 regarding having someone sit in there with them,
14 even if it's the RCC, as a way to get a better
15 comprehension of what's going on? Have you gotten
16 any feedback?

17 Maj DaLOMBA: We've -- nothing
18 specific that I can speak to. But often, the RCC
19 if they're not in the briefing with them at that
20 time, they're often meeting with them shortly
21 afterwards, and so they're able to explain what's
22 going on. And that's -- that's been very

1 positive. It's helpful for us having the RCC
2 literally 15 feet away from me so that I can keep
3 close tabs on what's going on with folks.

4 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Do you
5 think as the Lead Coordinator concept emerges and
6 gets more codified, how do you think that's going
7 to fit in with your sort of -- the three lanes,
8 medical, nonmedical, and RCC? How do you see --
9 right now, your medical is your really your lead,
10 or is the RCC really your lead? What do you
11 think it's -- how do you think that's going to fit
12 with this emerging ...

13 Maj DaLOMBA: Well, we've had a lot
14 of discussion about that with this FCMT pilot.
15 And I'll say that medical case managers, RCCs,
16 nonmedical care managers, the Patient
17 Squadron staff all receive training to utilize the
18 FCMT program. We were all trained in how to
19 initiate a FERP, we're all trained in how to
20 transition a FERP from one to the other. And we
21 are also working with the VA case managers on this
22 as well for the transition for the cases.

1 It's a good question, and I'm not
2 sure exactly where this is going to go. As far
3 as -- it depends on really where they are in the
4 process. Initially -- we talk about initial
5 injury in the recovery stage. It's really the
6 medical care case manager who has the primary role
7 there, because that's when typically you're having
8 the greatest amount of medical interventions, the
9 most surgeries, the most therapy and rehab
10 appointments, medical care.

11 And then it transitions. The RCC is
12 kind of there throughout, but their role tends to
13 ramp up a little bit more as you move into the
14 rehabilitation phase. And as you move into the
15 reintegration phase, that's when the nonmedical
16 care management really comes in.

17 Their role is a lot more -- I don't
18 want to say important at that point, but they're
19 really more the key player at that point, and
20 that's how I see it.

21 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Anybody
22 else have any questions?

1 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: I do.
2 So just so we understand who are -- the population
3 we have tomorrow. Back on page 2 where you talked
4 about your current census and staffing. So we're
5 going to talk to your service members in the focus
6 group. And if I understand the chart right, you
7 have one nonmedical case manager who's down there
8 twice a week, sits in the room with you guys, and
9 is working issues for the -- for your 40 patients.

10 Maj DaLOMBA: Yes. Yes, ma'am. We
11 do have -- we have one who's with us -- the
12 Warrior Care Support Branch has many nonmedical
13 care managers, and the one nonmedical care manager
14 who's with us may not necessarily be the
15 nonmedical care manager for all of them
16 necessarily. This is the primary nonmedical care
17 manager for the patient squadron, but we have --
18 there are a couple of others who also provide
19 services to personnel.

20 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So when
21 we ask about nonmedical case management, they
22 could actually be talking about one of four or

1 five people touching them from the Warrior
2 Division.

3 Maj DaLOMBA: I think it's closer to
4 three, but that's accurate.

5 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.
6 All right. And so we'll talk to them about
7 medical case management, and you have 1 to 37. So
8 you have one medical case management handling your
9 squadron, your patient load there. Right?

10 Maj DaLOMBA: One 1.5. We have two
11 people, but really it breaks down to 1.5 FTEs.

12 COL MALEBRANCHE: Okay. So that .5,
13 they have a caseload. Is that correct?

14 Maj DaLOMBA: Yes, ma'am:

15 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So you
16 have 37 people listed here -- well, you have 37
17 for your medical case -- medical care case. I
18 mean, that's less than 41. Does that mean that
19 those -- that the difference between 37 and 41 is
20 the .5, or there are four people who don't have a
21 case manager?

22 Maj DaLOMBA: No, no. Everybody has

1 a case manager, ma'am. And I don't have the
2 specific breakdown. It breaks down to, I think --
3 36 and 19, I think, is the breakdown between one
4 case manager to another as far as the number of
5 cases.

6 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.
7 So when they talk to us about their case manager,
8 it could be one of two case managers and they're
9 the only two they could be talking about?

10 Maj DaLOMBA: Yes, ma'am. And I'm
11 glad you asked that question, because for this
12 point-in-time data, at the time we had one
13 inpatient at the time. So that person would also
14 have an inpatient case manager who's providing
15 discharge planning services and whatnot. So
16 there's an additional case manager that I wouldn't
17 count in this calculation. In addition, for 11 of
18 our 14 -- I'm sorry -- 10 of our 14 TDY personnel,
19 they came from other CONUS or OCONUS bases, so
20 they would have been followed by an outpatient
21 case manager at that location as well. However,
22 what we can communicate, what we can control, are

1 the case managers we have at our location and
2 that's why I gave you that calculation or that
3 number.

4 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.
5 So for our members, when we're talking about case
6 management tomorrow, let's try and make sure we're
7 talking about what's going on here, and if not,
8 distinguishing between here and other case
9 managers they had in other locations.

10 And I just also wanted to make sure
11 about your number here, 41. All of them, whether
12 they're assigned or TDY, they're all physically
13 here in San Antonio.

14 Maj DaLOMBA: No. At the time -- I
15 can't remember the exact point in time, but we did
16 have one person who was in Houston at the time.

17 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So for
18 all intents and purposes, they're all physically
19 here.

20 Maj DaLOMBA: Or they're en route to
21 us. So I start tracking them once we're aware of
22 them. We get information, like I said, from the

1 casualty reports and also through -- typically,
2 through the RCC chain. So once we're aware of
3 them, we think they're probably coming to us, we
4 start tracking them. With air evacs, we know when
5 they're coming in. It's very scheduled, it's very
6 routine. With the non-air evac personnel, it's --
7 it's not as easy to predict.

8 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: But the
9 intent of Patient Squadron ultimately is to have
10 them here at San Antonio. You're not doing any
11 remote -- very little remote.

12 Maj DaLOMBA: No. And we have
13 abundant medical resources through SAMC, through
14 Wilford Hall, and just throughout San Antonio.

15 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So
16 you're bringing them in on a basis, they filled
17 out the checklist, they're meeting the
18 requirements, and you've got 40 people physically
19 here now that you're caring for
20 medically/non-medically. What is --

21 MR. REHBEIN: Sir, is it 40 or 55?

22 Maj DaLOMBA: 55. 41 have PCS to

1 us. They are permanently assigned to us, and then
2 the other 14 are TDY.

3 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay.
4 All right. You're at -- Wilford Hall, you're now
5 a surgical clinic. Pretty much an outpatient
6 surgical clinic. And you have a -- you have an
7 internal medicine staff, and that's where you're
8 getting your PCM from. Correct?

9 Maj DaLOMBA: Correct.

10 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: So when
11 they talk about PCM they're talking about -- and
12 that is someone that each one of your service
13 members have met with?

14 Maj DaLOMBA: Oh, yes, ma'am.

15 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Been
16 evaluated by? Good. Okay.

17 So they know who their PCM is here.
18 They should know who their PCM is here. And so
19 you frequently -- your scope has been brought down
20 a little bit at the clinical -- as a clinic,
21 surgical outpatient hospital. And I know you've
22 got BAMC down the road, so here's my question.

1 Are you having to send people out on
2 the network? You have 37. Most of them are
3 cancer, I would assume?

4 Maj DaLOMBA: I can give you the
5 diagnostic breakdown. The primary category's
6 neurologic disorders, including TBI is about 11
7 personnel; cancer is about 11 as well; mental
8 health is 10; combat injured is nine, and then it
9 goes down from there.

10 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Are you
11 getting all your services from either your clinic
12 or the hospital at BAMC? What's your -- who, if
13 any, are you sending out to the network?

14 Maj DaLOMBA: Not very much. I will
15 say for inpatient rehabilitation services for
16 those complex polytrauma/multitraumas, we have
17 used the VA Polytrauma Center. We've also used
18 civilian inpatient rehabilitation facilities to
19 offer people who were part of inpatient
20 rehabilitation, because those services aren't
21 provided at SAMC, which is the -- SAMC is our
22 inpatient platform. When Wilford Hall was a

1 medical center we handled the inpatients in-house.
2 Now all the inpatients have just moved to that
3 location.

4 So for the service that SAMC doesn't
5 provide, for example, inpatient rehabilitation,
6 they will go to a civilian facility or to the VA.

7 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: But your
8 mental health is all being done at SAMC.

9 Maj DaLOMBA: No. Thank you for
10 bringing that up. We do -- there are -- there's
11 an inpatient mental health center in San Antonio
12 called Laurel Ridge Treatment Center. And some of
13 our personnel do utilize services there as well.
14 I don't believe for the point in time that I gave
15 you, any of our personnel were located there at
16 that time. And that's -- they provide inpatient
17 residential treatment. They also have an
18 intensive outpatient program as well.

19 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Yes
20 we've heard a lot about Laurel Ridge. It's pretty
21 popular with the CBWTU at Arkansas.

22 Okay. I think I've got it. You're

1 the largest. In other locations that may have a
2 Patient Squadron throughout Air Force are probably
3 only running a census of four or five maybe.

4 Maj DaLOMBA: The two other large
5 patient squadrons are located at Andrews Air Force
6 Base in Maryland and Travis Air Force Base in
7 California. And they run between 15 and 25. And
8 then everybody else is smaller. It's ten or less.
9 And any Air Force MTF can stand up a Patient
10 Squadron.

11 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: And then
12 my last one is about command and control. It
13 doesn't look like you hold formations. I mean,
14 your NCOs account for people the same way we see
15 and account for people in a CBWTU. It's a call-in
16 or text.

17 Maj DaLOMBA: We do -- we do have
18 command and control formations. And those are the
19 monthly Commander's Calls that we have, and
20 that's --

21 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: I'm just
22 thinking morning formation.

1 Maj DaLOMBA: No, ma'am.

2 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: No
3 morning formations, no afternoon formations, but
4 you would ask your high-interest individuals to
5 come in and visit and get a visual.

6 Maj DaLOMBA: Absolutely. Yes,
7 ma'am.

8 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR DAILEY: Okay. I
9 got it. Thank you.

10 Any other questions?

11 MR. REHBEIN: If I may, sir. The 14
12 on TDY, will they stay on in that status their
13 entire time here in the Patient Squadron?

14 Maj DaLOMBA: General speaking, our
15 TDY personnel will remain on TDY if we expect that
16 their care is going to last 90 days or less. If
17 we think that there's a reasonable expectation
18 they're going to return to their duty station
19 within 90 days, they'll stay TDY. If it's going
20 to exceed 90 days, then we communicate with the
21 chief of the medical staff and we begin the
22 administrative process of setting up a permanent

1 change of station for these personnel.

2 We have a couple of outliers. We
3 have two reserve component personnel in this
4 census that I was talking about. One had only
5 been there for maybe a couple of weeks. One had
6 been here for a significant amount of time. And
7 the reason why is because we can't PCS Reserve
8 personnel, they have to remain TDY.

9 The other piece is, Special Forces
10 sometimes will prefer to retain administrative
11 control over their personnel, so they'll keep them
12 here TDY for an extended period of time. And that
13 explains one other person who is on TDY for a
14 longer period of time. But yes. Generally 14 to
15 90 days is the TDY period. We do have some TDYs
16 that will convert to a PCS.

17 And in the checklist that I
18 mentioned earlier, we asked specifically if
19 there's a reason to get somebody out here quickly.
20 We don't want the losing facility to worry about
21 generating PCS orders, so send them TDY. We'll
22 take care of the PCS later. We want to get them

1 here for the medical care that they need so they
2 will get the right care on time.

3 MR. REHBEIN: But that status does
4 affect delivery of services to the family. How is
5 that accomplished for those -- I see five here
6 that are married that are on TDY status, which
7 means spouses and families are somewhere else.

8 Maj DaLOMBA: That's correct, sir.
9 And they would still be enrolled in TRICARE region
10 that they're in, depending what location they are.

11 MR. REHBEIN: I'm thinking more
12 along the lines of the attendance briefings, which
13 is impossible. How do you keep -- how do you keep
14 them informed on what's going on?

15 Maj DaLOMBA: And that's typically
16 handled through the medical case management and
17 also through the RCC chain to communicate with the
18 command back there. Also, since their command
19 still retains administrative control over them for
20 the TDY personnel, we'll communicate with them
21 often as well, and so that they can get
22 information that way as well.

1 If we know that the TDY personnel
2 are going to PCS to us, obviously we can
3 facilitate that process and get them us to us, and
4 that takes care of that problem.

5 CO-CHAIR CROCKET-JONES: Feel
6 comfortable? Okay. Then thank you very much.
7 I'll look forward to talking to your folks
8 tomorrow morning.

9 Maj DaLOMBA: Thanks.

10 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: We'll have
11 a brief break until 3:30 when our next group will
12 be here to brief us. Thank you.

13 (Whereupon, the foregoing matter
14 went off the record at 3:10 p.m. and
15 back on the record at 3:24 p.m.)

16 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: We're
17 ready to get going. This is our panel. Before we
18 start a discussion here, perhaps it would help you
19 if we give you a summary of the Recovering Warrior
20 Task Force.

21 We were formed to assess the
22 programs and policies that affect all recovering

1 service members in all the services, and then
2 transition across the DoD. And we have a little
3 bit of a foot in the VA door as well.

4 We consist -- the Task Force as a
5 whole consists of 14 members: Seven military and
6 seven nonmilitary. And you have a sampling of
7 that membership around the table here. And I'm
8 going to have everyone introduce themselves so
9 that we can get this discussion on a more
10 comfortable level.

11 So why don't you -- Mr. Drach, would
12 you introduce yourself?

13 MR. DRACH: Hi. Ron Drach. I'm a
14 non-DoD member of the Task Force. I'm a Vietnam
15 Veteran, wounded in Vietnam in 1967. I worked for
16 the Disabled American Veterans for 28 years, and
17 the VA for two and a half years. Thank you for
18 being here with us.

19 COL MALEBRANCHE: I'm Karen
20 Malebranche. I was with the Army for 30 years as
21 a nurse. I am currently at the VA; I've been
22 there for ten years. I'm also the daughter of an

1 Army brat, so -- or I'm an Army brat myself. So
2 I'm glad you're here. Thanks for coming.

3 MR. REHBEIN: My name is David
4 Rehbein. I'm one of the civilian members of the
5 Task Force. Two Army years a long, long time ago.
6 I spent the rest of my career as a research
7 scientist. I'm very heavily involved in the
8 American Legion with 30 years there, including a
9 year as one of their National Commanders. So lots
10 of experience in veterans benefits.

11 DR. PHILLIPS: I'm Steve Philips.
12 I'm a physician. I have 25 years active and
13 Reserve. I work at the National Institutes of
14 Health, Department of Health and Human Services,
15 and I'm a non-DoD member.

16 CSM DeJONG: Command Sergeant Major
17 Steve DeJong. I represent National Guard Bureau.
18 I'm a veteran of Iraq and Afghanistan. Combat
19 wounded in '04 and back in the WTU again in '09.
20 So I've got a firsthand working knowledge of being
21 in a WTU for a long time.

22 CO-CHAIR CROCKET-JONES: I'm Suzanne

1 Crockett-Jones, and I'm the civilian cochair of
2 the Task Force. And I'm the spouse of a
3 recovering warrior who has transitioned out of the
4 Army and is now a veteran that's being seen at the
5 VA.

6 I'm going to ask you all to do some
7 introductions to let us know who you are, and then
8 we can start a discussion based on the questions.

9 I don't know how many of you have
10 seen the questions, but I'll sort of give us some
11 topics, and it's -- we realize it's a dynamic
12 exchange. We might get a little off track. It's
13 okay. We're grateful that you could take the time
14 to share your experiences with us and give us your
15 opinions.

16 So if you -- I would like the
17 members to turn to Tab N of our briefing books,
18 and meanwhile I'd like to turn it over to you all
19 to go down and give us an introduction, and give
20 us some background information about yourselves.

21 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: Good afternoon.
22 My name is Bob Ehrig. I'm a retired Army Master

1 Sergeant, 17 years. I was wounded in August 2006
2 in Ramadi, Iraq. I was, I guess, there when the
3 WTB/WTU were formed, so I guess I'm the old guy at
4 the table. I'm also a strong veteran advocate in
5 the community and I also act as a Veteran Service
6 Officer for a county social services agency
7 helping veterans in this community specifically,
8 and I still get care today at BAMC.

9 MSG ALDERETE: I'm Master Sergeant
10 Alderete. I was injured in Baghdad, Iraq, back in
11 2010, and I've been in the WTU since July of 2010
12 going through several injuries with my legs and
13 the left side of my arm and shoulder. I'm
14 currently at this WTU at BAMC working -- as part
15 of my recovery program, I'm working in the S&B
16 shop and working in the operations NCO.

17 SSG BURGESS: My name is Staff
18 Sergeant Daniel Burgess. I've been at the WTU for
19 just over two years. I was injured in RC South of
20 Afghanistan. I stepped on an IED when I was
21 attached to the Marine Corps. I'm a triadic
22 amputee, other internal injuries, currently going

1 through my board process. I'm an Army Reservist,
2 and since my time here at the WTB, I've been an
3 advocate for Reserve National Guard Rights, making
4 sure the equality is the same as what the active
5 component and the Reserve National Guard gets.

6 Been going through the Senate and doing a lot with
7 the higher echelons up within the Reserve Command.

8 SSG FLORES: Hi. I'm Staff Sergeant
9 Flores. I've been in eight years. I'm a veteran
10 of OIF and OEF. Served '07 to '08 in Iraq and
11 Afghanistan, and 2011-2012, got injured in both.
12 Been at the WTU since June 2012. I sustained
13 several injuries and currently going through the
14 medical board and receiving therapy.

15 SSG SMITH: I'm Staff Sergeant
16 Michael Smith. I'm -- I have both Iraq and
17 Afghanistan tours. I sustained my injury in
18 2011 -- August of 2011. I'm currently waiting on
19 my COAD package for my Continuation on Active Duty
20 service, and that's it.

21 COL HOWELL: Hello. My name is
22 Colonel Howell. I'm am formerly from the Utah

1 Army National Guard as an AGR officer. I have 27
2 years of active duty service. I was mobilized in
3 2005 down here to Fort Sam Houston; I've been here
4 ever since. My left knee wore out on me and I had
5 it replaced in March of this year, and I'm just
6 waiting to retire.

7 Oh, one other thing. I'm also
8 taking advantage of the OWF Program, and I'm
9 working as an intern with the IRS as a Criminal
10 Investigation Analyst.

11 SSG LAGE: My name is Staff Sergeant
12 Michael Lage. I got injured June 2007. I've been
13 in the WTB since then. I went COAD for
14 Continuation On Active Duty in 2011. So I work in
15 the administration office, and I have two more
16 years till I retire.

17 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: I am Retired
18 Army Sergeant Todd Nelson. I was injured in
19 August 2007, in a suicide bomb blast in Kabul.
20 Traumatic injury to the face and head. I've since
21 retired after three years in the WTB, and then I
22 transitioned into a civilian career at USAA where

1 I advocate for military hiring, and specifically
2 disabled veteran hiring.

3 SFC TAYLOR: My name Sergeant First
4 Class Taylor. I was injured August 2nd, 2011, by
5 RPG to the face. I have injuries to my brain, my
6 eyes, my ears, nose, just about everything. I was
7 deployed Iraq three times and Afghanistan once.
8 I'm currently in the WTB recovering, pending a med
9 board.

10 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Thank you
11 all for that. I want to open the topic with some
12 of the information we'd like to hear from you.
13 Your impressions and your successes, the
14 frustrations you've experienced with the IDES
15 process.

16 For those of you especially who
17 have -- who are in or completed the Integrated
18 Disability Evaluation System and the PEB process.

19 Top of the mind, just start with the
20 things that occur to you as having been
21 significant in that process for you. Anybody want
22 to open up that comment?

1 MSG ALDERETE: I will, ma'am. I
2 currently have been waiting for a VA response on
3 a -- not a rebuttal but an appeal since March of
4 this year. And the Army side accepted the appeal
5 and said it was good, they would forward it to the
6 VA. And I've been waiting since March just to
7 hear from the VA and I haven't got any response.
8 So that's one of the frustrations that I have that
9 we wait so long in the WTB to get any information
10 fed down back to us. Sometimes it's quickly.
11 I've had -- I've been here waiting since 2010.
12 I've gone through the process and got all my
13 surgeries, got everything taken care of, but I've
14 been waiting. I've seen many other soldiers come
15 through that came through, got all their surgeries
16 and got everything done and are already gone, and
17 I'm still here.

18 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: So
19 frustrating snags in the road.

20 How about -- in general, how do the
21 members of the panel feel about the amount of
22 information and the understanding you had of the

1 process when it started versus how it played out
2 and how it's evolved, and how you finished it out.
3 Do you feel like you understood the process and
4 did it -- was it what you expected? Anybody want
5 to comment?

6 SSG SMITH: So at the beginning,
7 it's so much information. Sometimes it's
8 overwhelming just because there's so much going on
9 so fast. Especially if it's something that you
10 haven't been through coming back -- coming from
11 the combat side, HR is just not in our -- that's
12 not our specialty. So when you're throwing a
13 whole bunch of information at us at one time about
14 our future, it's hard to get it all in. And
15 you're not -- you're not going to take it all in
16 in one or two meetings. It's literally
17 impossible.

18 We have guys -- guys and girls every
19 single day getting out and retiring and not --
20 still not knowing what's going on. And I
21 understand myself as the NCO -- we're all up here
22 NCOs, but the colonel. But we're all in here

1 seniors, so we understand it's self-development,
2 we have to seek the information to understand
3 that. But most of the WTB are younger -- all
4 younger, lower enlisted. So when all that
5 information is being disseminated and everybody's
6 trying to understand, there's a lot of things that
7 you still miss. And what ends up happening is,
8 they get out, they retire, and they figure out --
9 or they find out later through the VA system that
10 there was a whole lot more that they were supposed
11 to obtain and there was a lot more that they were
12 supposed to do before they got out, and now it's
13 an issue.

14 SSG BURGESS: To piggyback on what
15 Sergeant Smith was saying. There's a lot of
16 issues -- when I started it, I can speak
17 personally with dealing with TBI and dealing with
18 everything like that. There's so much
19 information, and I still have trouble now
20 day-to-day remembering what happened yesterday.
21 And when you get handed all this information, I
22 might leave, forget where I set it down or forget

1 to pick it up when I leave. And nobody's there
2 making sure, hey, do you understand everything, do
3 you understand everything, and they cut a lot of
4 spousal interactive out of it.

5 And so, like, I'm lucky. I have a
6 spouse that came with me to all my appointments
7 and made sure she knew what was going on, because
8 she knew what was going on, but you've got a lot
9 of these guys who don't know what's going on and
10 they don't have that support to make sure of that
11 and reaffirm it, from just that NCO in their life
12 that -- we're used to taking care of our soldiers,
13 making sure of that.

14 But you've got so many Cadre that
15 are overwhelmed with the amount of soldiers, that
16 they can't sit there and go to a deployment with a
17 soldier to make sure -- that's suffering from
18 severe TBI, who can't remember what they did two
19 minutes ago. So that's a big issue, just as
20 Sergeant Smith said, with the amount of
21 information, that you can't comprehend all that at
22 one time because I think the IDES briefs started

1 being like two hours -- three hours long and it's
2 pure information. And I mean, I know I couldn't
3 even understand half of it. I just like, oh, I
4 can sit down and talk to each individual later on.

5 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: So would a
6 lot of you think that -- go ahead.

7 SFC TAYLOR: I think one of the
8 issues that we ran into in Germany was lack of
9 knowledge, and lack of logistical support. I
10 mean, the soldiers were -- when I was first over
11 there, when they would get briefed on this stuff,
12 it was kind of like they were fed it, kind of like
13 that one soldier was saying, but it's very -- it's
14 even more difficult for us in Europe, because
15 we're already injured, and now we have that --
16 pretty much the only plan is to get back to the
17 states. And what I was seeing happening in
18 Germany, and a lot of other soldiers were -- a lot
19 of the soldiers that were seriously injured that
20 should have been able to go to, those MTUs, but
21 due to the fact that they were full with other
22 individuals who wasn't combat injured, these

1 soldiers were diverted which made it somewhat
2 harsher for them and their family that they had to
3 plan and anticipate for on arriving back to the
4 states to get their treatment. It made the
5 process that much more difficult for them in
6 Germany versus the states.

7 CO-CHAIR CROCKET-JONES: So I want
8 to ask you -- I want to say that basically what
9 I've heard from y'all -- and I want to see if I
10 can get some nods or hand raising, that someone
11 sitting next to you in that initial orientation
12 about IDES is a helpful process. It's having a
13 second set of ears. Yeah?

14 (Nodding affirmatively.)

15 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: How about
16 the knowledge and support and/or accessibility of
17 the PEBLO? The Physical Evaluation Board Liaison
18 Officer, the PEBLO that you get assigned when you
19 start this IDES process? Tell a little bit about
20 that.

21 MSG ALDERETE: I believe my PEBLO
22 was very knowledgeable, very good. She's always

1 kept me informed of everything that's going on.
2 She's very accessible. Anytime I needed anything,
3 she's there available for me to ask questions or
4 whatever. If she doesn't know it, she knows where
5 to go, and that's basically what she tells me: "I
6 may not know right now, but I'll get the
7 information to you." And she does. She follows
8 up with me. So that's been a very good help in my
9 process. I'm just -- I'm just trying to figure
10 out where the disconnect is from having to wait so
11 long here.

12 CO-CHAIR CROCKET-JONES: Sure.
13 Anybody else want to comment on that PEBLO?
14 You're all pretty quiet.

15 How many of you have availed
16 yourselves of the legal support services that are
17 dedicated specifically to IDES? How many of
18 you've talked to the IDES lawyers?

19 SSG BURGESS: The IDES lawyers have
20 actually been very helpful. I had to appeal my
21 board. Actually, I didn't -- it wasn't a full
22 appeal, it was a rebuttal because the MEB doctors

1 who write your NARSUM, you -- I spoke with her for
2 not even an hour, and she just started rewriting
3 my whole behavioral health into what she believed
4 it should have been. And it was just crazy. And
5 it was completely more or less wrong. I mean, it
6 was polar opposite of what it should have been.

7 So the IDES attorneys helped me out
8 in getting it fixed and getting it corrected
9 through my behavioral health providers and with
10 the attorney to get it fixed. So they were very
11 helpful.

12 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Has anyone
13 used the legal services for something other than
14 rebuttal appeal prior to that? Prior to, you
15 know, initial services. Anyone done anything like
16 that. Okay.

17 Does anybody else on the Task
18 Force -- feel free to jump in if you ...

19 DR. PHILLIPS: You're doing great.

20 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Okay.

21 MR. REHBEIN: Suzanne, if I may for
22 a minute. Did all of you know that you had access

1 to that kind of legal support? That was told to
2 you, that was knowledge that you had, so that
3 wasn't something that you had to develop on your
4 own?

5 SFC TAYLOR: Yes, sir. In Germany,
6 it's a lot different and difficult, because all
7 you have pretty much is cards and numbers that
8 you've got to call. And a lot of times when
9 soldiers are trying to call and get their
10 information, it's very difficult for the soldiers
11 to get ahold of them, because mainly it's only
12 like one person. A lot of resources in Germany
13 are centrally located, so maybe one or two people.
14 And if those two personnel are not around, the
15 soldier -- everything in Germany stops.

16 Like 2012, they had a change out of
17 the person that -- the IDES manager that places
18 the soldiers in the states for some reason. So
19 over a hundred soldiers got backed up. Then when
20 they were supposed to leave -- or tentative leave
21 dates from Germany before they were able to come
22 to the states, so it caused a lot of kind of --

1 they had plans on coming to San Antonio somewhere,
2 and now all of a sudden they're having to go to
3 another place.

4 So, again, their families in the
5 states who they may not be -- who may not have
6 seen their Soldier since they've been injured, now
7 have to plan to relocate somewhere else because
8 the plan that they originally had, they thought
9 everybody was going to be a part of is no longer
10 the plan. And that seems to happen a lot. One of
11 my own soldiers, where it took so long that
12 soldier ended up losing his mind, and they let him
13 out from Germany, versus getting him back to his
14 father in the states.

15 SSG BURGESS: My PEBLO, when I got
16 my -- when I got my MEB back, my PEBLO told me
17 directly, he said take this folder to the
18 attorneys, sit down, make sure it's written
19 correctly, even though I had already said, "Hey,
20 this is improper." He was, like, "Well, go sit
21 down with the attorneys, make sure it's done."

22 So depending on your PEBLO, what the

1 Sergeant here said, I have a good PEBLO when he
2 says, "Hey, make sure you take this to the JAG,
3 and go sit down and talk with them to make sure
4 that you know what you're talking about and you're
5 going to the right avenue and approach."

6 MSG ALDERETE: That's the same with
7 me. She recommended me to directly go to the
8 attorneys and get their input and see that the
9 packet that is actually being represented is
10 representing what I want, not what somebody else
11 wants. So they were very helpful.

12 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: The -- I went --
13 I went to see legal after I got -- my PEBLO gave
14 me my case, because there was missing information.
15 What I thought was interesting was, I was the one
16 that had to identify that there were things that I
17 put on there that did not show up. I thought that
18 was interesting. So I don't --

19 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Where
20 would you have expected that information to come
21 up?

22 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: Exactly my

1 point. Exactly my point. Now, I had been -- I
2 had multi-trauma, and a lot of us multi-trauma,
3 you can't even really keep track of everything.
4 You don't understand all the stuff. I just
5 noticed there was some missing stuff there. So I
6 went back -- and luckily, like, I had made notes
7 in advance of what I had already put in
8 originally, so I was able to go back to my notes
9 and ask what happened. And, of course, the lawyer
10 just basically took my notes and sent it in and,
11 sure enough, oop, they all showed up.

12 So the point is, is I don't know if
13 we have a process in place for tracking our
14 expectations -- you know, what the claim was
15 versus what they come back with. If not, it's a
16 gap.

17 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: All right.
18 I'm going to switch gears a little bit on you,
19 unless there's anyone wanted to say something
20 about their IDES or their process. I'm going to
21 switch gears and ask and also ask you guys to jump
22 in if ...

1 Okay. So in this process
2 generally -- generally the family members or
3 caregivers of one sort or another, and I'm
4 wondering how many of you had a family member
5 assisting you through this? A spouse, a parent, a
6 sibling, even a buddy. And how did the --
7 basically, the institutional side of things
8 interact with that person? Did they include them;
9 did they exclude them; did they -- I just want you
10 to comment on that -- on that topic in general,
11 however it occurs to you.

12 SSG SMITH: I kind of have a unique
13 situation. So when I came back from Afghanistan
14 is when I was injured. And I was actually a part
15 of a recruiting command in Nashville, Tennessee.
16 When I lost my arm, I went to -- when I lost my
17 arm, I had multiple surgeries, and I was getting
18 bills for it. My mom came from -- my mom had to
19 quit her job in Dallas to fly to Tennessee to take
20 care of me for about a year. During that whole
21 time, I was getting billed for it. Like TRICARE
22 didn't pick it up.

1 I didn't know anything, nobody told
2 me anything about my mom being a caregiver and she
3 would be -- like, we would be compensated for her
4 taking care of me. Like nobody told me that. I
5 didn't know anything about TSGLI, I didn't know
6 anything. That information wasn't provided for me
7 at all.

8 And then the only reason I got sent
9 to Fort Sam to the WTB is because I actually have
10 a cousin that works in neurology in the Air Force,
11 and she told me about it. So that's how I ended
12 up there. And then once I -- once I got to Fort
13 Sam, I still didn't get the adequate help for my
14 mom taking care of me, because -- I mean, being
15 above the elbow, like I -- you would have
16 to relearn -- I had to relearn everything, so
17 nobody -- I just know that that information flow
18 about the family, like most everybody --

19 (Inaudible dialogue.)

20 SSG SMITH: Yeah. Nobody told me
21 anything about that. I don't think that
22 information is out there for everybody. I've

1 talked to several soldiers that had no clue about
2 any of that stuff, and they're active just like I
3 am.

4 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: What was
5 the MTF where you received your initial --

6 SSG SMITH: Say that again, ma'am?

7 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: What
8 medical facility did you receive your initial --
9 or the bulk of your care?

10 SSG SMITH: Vanderbilt Hospital,
11 ma'am.

12 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: So
13 civilian hospital.

14 COL MALEBRANCHE: If I might, you --
15 in looking at caregiver and support and some of
16 the things you didn't know, if you -- even if you
17 had a family member, did you have somebody from
18 the military or the VA, like a case manager,
19 RCC -- at that point, I know your injuries are all
20 at different times for you. Yours was 2011.
21 Right?

22 SSG SMITH: Yes ma'am.

1 COL MALEBRANCHE: And you didn't
2 have a RCC or a case manager when you were at
3 Vanderbilt?

4 SSG SMITH: No, ma'am. I can tell
5 you exactly how that went. For a whole year, I
6 didn't talk to anybody in the military at all.
7 For a whole year, nobody came. I didn't talk to
8 anybody. Nothing.

9 The only reason why -- the only way
10 Fort Campbell stands out is because that's where
11 the nearest installation is. Me and my mom, we
12 drove to Fort Campbell ourselves, and we pretty
13 much demanded to talk to the hospital commander at
14 the time. And he looked at me like who are you
15 and what happened. And I told him. And then
16 that's when -- I mean, I was on the radar. I had
17 a total of 12 surgeries in a year's time and
18 nothing or nobody.

19 COL MALEBRANCHE: And you were
20 getting billed by the facility. No TRICARE, no
21 contract person came in?

22 SSG SMITH: Yes, ma'am. I had like

1 close to like 250,000 billed to me, and that
2 didn't get taken care of until probably six months
3 ago.

4 COL MALEBRANCHE: And they knew you
5 were active duty?

6 SSG SMITH: Yes, ma'am.

7 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I think
8 we're all going to have to take a moment to digest
9 that information.

10 For the others on the panel, how
11 many of you had at one point a nonmedical
12 attendant, a family member, acting as a nonmedical
13 attendant?

14 (Show of hands.)

15 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Five of
16 you. How many of you had a spouse receiving
17 SCAADL? Anybody familiar with that program?

18 (Show of hands.)

19 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Three.

20 Go ahead.

21 SSG BURGESS: In regards to the
22 SCAADL, I was -- I had had -- I got out of the

1 hospital in January of 2011, I had an NMA from
2 January all the way through the end of May. And
3 when we found out about SCAADL, we went to put
4 into it. We met with the WTB OT for 30 minutes.
5 She put in the system that I had a two-hour
6 appointment with her, and turned around -- all I
7 did was more or less walk in say, hey, this is
8 this, this is what my wife is doing for me to
9 apply for SCAADL, and she turned around and denied
10 me, and said that I sat in her office for over two
11 hours, coherent, and everything, when I actually
12 got up and left out of the office.

13 And when I went to challenge her, I
14 got put down by the WTB and they said, no, what
15 she said is right, you were -- you aren't
16 authorized SCAADL. You don't meet all the
17 requirements.

18 So that's a real -- and at the same
19 time they denied me, who is a below-knee amputee
20 with TBI and everything, I watched them approve
21 another below-the-knee amputee, who walked in with
22 his girlfriend to sign his paperwork for his

1 SCAADL, and his sister who was his primary care
2 provider was living in another state at the same
3 time. And when I brought that up, they told me to
4 be quiet.

5 MR. REHBEIN: You say when you found
6 out about SCAADL. How did you find out about it?

7 SSG BURGESS: I found out about
8 SCAADL after I was out of the hospital because
9 they told me when I was ...

10 MR. REHBEIN: You just stumbled
11 across the information?

12 SSG BURGESS: Right. I was just
13 listening to people talking, and somebody brought
14 it to my wife's attention and asked her if we were
15 receiving SCAADL, and she was like, "No, what's
16 that?" And when we found out what it was, that's
17 when we went and put in for it. And when we were
18 putting in for it, they were like, oh, everybody
19 was put in for it at that time, when you're in the
20 hospital, and we were like, no, we weren't.

21 And it's the same way going back
22 to -- like what Sergeant Smith said about his

1 injury and my injury. Because when I first got
2 here, they told my wife to go home, or for me to
3 go home to the VA and get care, due to the fact
4 that I was a reservist. And if I wanted to
5 receive care, I had to go home, to the VA, or I
6 could stay here without my family. So there's --
7 that disconnect right there has been worked
8 through a lot, and a lot's been changed from that
9 disconnect now, but, no, you still have that
10 disconnect.

11 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Can you
12 remember who she was talking to; who asked her
13 about SCAADL? Was it another family member or was
14 it someone in the -- in the process or in Cadre or
15 somewhere --

16 SSG BURGESS: It was a family
17 member.

18 COL MALEBRANCHE: And you also
19 were -- 2011 was your injury as well.

20 SSG BURGESS: Yes, ma'am. I was
21 injured in Afghanistan in 2011.

22 COL MALEBRANCHE: And you're a

1 reserve?

2 SSG BURGESS: Yes, ma'am.

3 COL MALEBRANCHE: And did you have a
4 case manager, RCC, anybody from the VA? Did you
5 go to the VA, and did they help you?

6 SSG BURGESS: I came here strictly
7 to BAMC when I came back out of country. I had a
8 case manager in the hospital, and they kept on --
9 when I came here to the states, they said I was an
10 active duty soldier, so they were treating me like
11 an active duty soldier. And then one day when I
12 was -- I guess I had had a coherent moment, I was
13 like what are you talking about, I'm a reservist,
14 because I had prior active duty before, and I go,
15 I'm a reservist, you don't PCS me here. And they
16 looked at my wife and they go "We can't help you,"
17 and turned around and left.

18 And after that, we were kind of
19 strung out until we got my command -- my reserve
20 command back home all the way down to Fort Bragg,
21 where my Branch Command was at, and got everybody
22 else involved to figure out everything and what

1 was going on.

2 COL MALEBRANCHE: So at this point
3 in time, do you have a case manager, Recovery Care
4 Coordinator, any of those people that you know of
5 that are helping you?

6 SSG BURGESS: Yes, ma'am. My case
7 manager helps me daily. I actually just talked to
8 her on the phone today. She's a -- my case
9 manager I got when I got out of the hospital has
10 been the greatest thing in helping guide me
11 through everything. And now they actually have
12 the Reserve Liaisons now implanted into the WTBs.
13 They just haven't -- they came back in June, I
14 believe, is when the program got restarted back up
15 from the reserve component.

16 The National Guard had their
17 liaisons here, and now the Reserve has their
18 liaisons so you have that capability to be able to
19 talk to somebody within your branch to be able to
20 be, like, hey, this is a problem I'm having, how
21 can I deal with it. The unit who does -- the way
22 an active component talks, if you're in a reserve

1 component -- because if you don't have a line of
2 duty for National Guard Reserves, you're not going
3 to -- they're not going to recognize your injury.
4 So you need to have that line of duty saying this
5 happened to me while he was on active duty status
6 so I can file my claim with VA.

7 COL MALEBRANCHE: So there's a
8 liaison for Guard and liaison for Reserve in the
9 WTB.

10 SSG BURGESS: Yes, ma'am.

11 COL MALEBRANCHE: And they are
12 active duty? Civilian?

13 SSG BURGESS: AGR.

14 COL MALEBRANCHE: They are active
15 duty AGR?

16 SSG BURGESS: Roger.

17 SSG LAGE: I want to say, before I
18 started as a squad leader, everything that
19 Sergeant Burgess was saying is accurate when the
20 SCAADL first came out. The last two years as a
21 squad leader, they were slowly developing a
22 process and how to better serve the soldiers and

1 the process that the soldiers have to go through
2 to get approved or denied.

3 Right now, the WTB has a good
4 working process for those soldiers that are
5 initially getting into the SCAADL, but when
6 Sergeant Burgess first started in the SCAADL
7 process, it was still fairly new to the WTB, and
8 so their process was not -- it wasn't working
9 right.

10 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I hear
11 you.

12 COL MALEBRANCHE: So for those of
13 you that are in the WTB now, today, and a new
14 person comes into the WTB, do you feel -- are they
15 getting adequate help or are you doing a lot of
16 this as colleagues, peers?

17 SSG LAGE: Well, the process when
18 the soldier initially gets to the WTB is they're
19 assigned a case manager, they have a squad leader,
20 Platoon Sergeant, and their company. And, as I
21 mentioned, with the IDES, they're bombarded with
22 so much information that they really don't know

1 which way to turn, and they have to slowly process
2 this information in. As we were talking about
3 having a family member or a friend there to help
4 attain this information as well so they could take
5 it back and figure out what they're receiving.
6 This is just a lot of information.

7 But as far as I know, what I went
8 through and as I was a squad leader, they were
9 getting the accurate information, it just --
10 sometimes it just comes across as too much, so
11 they're not sure which way to go.

12 COL MALEBRANCHE: So things have
13 changed then for the better, it sounds like what
14 you're saying, in terms of process.

15 SSG LAGE: From what I can tell;
16 yes, ma'am.

17 COL HOWELL: When I came into the
18 process back in February of this year, it worked
19 like clockwork. I haven't had many problems at
20 all. Everybody's well trained. There's some
21 bureaucratic glitches, but the WTU at BAMC is
22 excellent. It's just the time it takes to get

1 through the process that is the problem. And most
2 of the soldiers learn the process because they
3 talk to each other. I mean, there's a free flow
4 of information in the WTU. When they get out,
5 most them are fairly competent in understanding
6 the whole process in my opinion.

7 SFC TAYLOR: On the SCAADL and
8 overseas OCONUS, there's still issues. I know a
9 lot of my soldiers -- because I wasn't the only
10 one in my unit. A lot of the soldiers that were
11 injured, they required NMAs and they were not
12 provided for them -- provided those NMAs due to
13 the fact there was no nurse case manager for any
14 of them or myself while we were at the hospital.
15 So we didn't find out any of this stuff until --
16 like the Colonel said, till we got back to the
17 unit, and you see another soldier walking down and
18 accidentally -- you know, which way to the TBI,
19 because I think I have to go there, all the
20 training that I had.

21 And because of that -- I mean, I
22 guess that process is still very difficult, but

1 like a lot of soldiers that I had to deal with,
2 and myself included, we had to stay in the unit
3 for roughly a year before we were even put into an
4 IDES situation overseas, so -- and you see, the
5 process is a lot different for a soldier who is
6 assigned to an overseas location when they're
7 injured than the soldier who is assigned home when
8 it comes down to SCAADL.

9 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: And you
10 spent a year in an overseas unit beginning the
11 recovery process before you were put into an IDES
12 process?

13 SFC TAYLOR: This is correct. Yes,
14 ma'am. I was not allowed, because of some issues,
15 to come back to the states to get my medical care.
16 My unit -- my medical providers wanted me to come
17 back to the states to get care, but my unit would
18 not. So there's -- I was here a couple times at
19 BAMC on TDY. And what the doctor recommended was
20 what eventually got me here.

21 But a lot of my other soldiers, they
22 had to have implants put in their leg from the

1 blast -- they had to have metal implants. And we
2 had no facilities to help them with wheelchairs.
3 So these soldiers -- we had to build ramps and
4 such at the installation for -- to try to get
5 these soldiers around and do the best that we
6 could while they're all still assigned to the unit
7 that they were injured in to accommodate them,
8 until they were put into IDES. And that was just
9 a very painful process. A lot of miles back and
10 forth to Langstuhl, roughly a six-hour trip, and
11 caused a lot of pains and a lot of hardship.

12 COL MALEBRANCHE: And you just came
13 back here in 2011, so that would have been in
14 2010-2011?

15 SFC TAYLOR: Negative. I didn't get
16 to BAMC until November 2012, ma'am.

17 COL MALEBRANCHE: So you were in
18 Langstuhl, and this was occurring then during
19 2009 --

20 SFC TAYLOR: Yes. But me and all
21 the majority of the soldiers that had -- for some
22 reason, we didn't have that nurse case manager at

1 the hospital, so none of us got orders to leave.
2 Even though the providers clearly identified that
3 all of us needed to come back CONUS, to either
4 Walter Reed or BAMC, we were not. But a lot of
5 those soldiers, we didn't get -- the last one just
6 left this past May in IDES, and was hurt in 2011,
7 but he just now left Germany through IDES in May
8 of 2013.

9 DR. PHILLIPS: First, I want to
10 thank you all for coming and for your comments.
11 And I know it's probably not that easy to be
12 sitting up there.

13 To follow up on many of the things
14 that you have been talking about, I would ask you
15 to try and help us even more by saying this: If
16 you were totally in charge of the process and you
17 could speak randomly, if you were totally in
18 charge of the process, would you identify areas
19 that can be simplified or made easier for you.
20 Just tell us what you would do and how to help so
21 that we can try and support that effort.

22 MSG ALDERETE: Thank you, sir. I

1 think the squad leaders do an outstanding job and
2 Platoon Sergeant do, but I think if they were
3 trained a little bit more on the whole process,
4 because they know some and they know a lot,
5 Sergeant Lage will attest they get a lot of
6 training, and they know a lot of stuff that's
7 going on. But a lot of the process information
8 gets sent back up just to higher personnel.

9 A lot of times, it's hard to get
10 those appointments to get to see them where you
11 have your squad leader or your Platoon Sergeant or
12 somebody in that lower chain could be better
13 trained to assist you in what to do and what not
14 to do.

15 DR. PHILLIPS: To follow up on that,
16 are they on site long enough or are they are
17 rotating off frequently?

18 MSG ALDERETE: I've had -- I believe
19 I'm on my fourth or fifth squad leader.

20 DR. PHILLIPS: In how long a time,
21 roughly?

22 MSG ALDERETE: Well, I've been in

1 the WTU going on three and a half years. I've
2 had -- I think the first one I had for about six
3 months, and then the next one close to a year, and
4 then six months.

5 DR. PHILLIPS: I don't want to put
6 any words in your mouth, but would it be helpful
7 if there was a longer --

8 MSG ALDERETE: More stability.
9 Right.

10 And it's not only that they're
11 either PCS or anything like that, it's just that
12 here recently the WTU has been restructuring and
13 went from a big WTU to a small one, so they had to
14 make some adjustments. And in doing those
15 adjustments, I went from one company to another
16 company. And so all this moving around and doing
17 things like that is where you can get a lot of
18 changes.

19 DR. PHILLIPS: So better training,
20 and continuity.

21 MSG ALDERETE: Right.

22 SSG LAGE: Each soldier's squad

1 leader are different. The majority of them, they
2 come in, they do a two-year term. So if the
3 soldier just happens to get luckily enough to get
4 squad leader when the squad leader gets there,
5 he's going to have the majority of the two years,
6 if the soldier's there. But like Master Sergeant
7 Alderete was saying, we just had that
8 restructuring at the WTB, so there was a lot of
9 movement going on.

10 But for most soldiers, they try to
11 keep the soldier with the same squad leader for as
12 long as possible. Before we just restructured,
13 they did a big move to put all the severely
14 injured soldiers into a company. And so they've
15 been moving for like a year and a half, two years,
16 the MTBs been changing. So a lot of soldiers have
17 been moving and changing to different squad
18 leaders, but they do try to keep them longevity,
19 so they can build a rapport with the squad leaders
20 in the chain of command.

21 DR. PHILLIPS: I think I know the
22 answer, but there's no backup squad leader, say,

1 for you or for someone else? Is there any
2 mechanism like that?

3 SSG LAGE: Well, what most of the
4 platoons and companies try to do is, each platoon
5 has four squad leaders, and each squad leader will
6 have about seven to ten soldiers. But they try to
7 get it to where all the squad leaders know all the
8 soldiers, so if that squad leader has to take
9 leave, or something happens, another squad leader
10 can cover them, and he knows the situation with
11 that soldier.

12 So they try to integrate as a family
13 so all the squad leaders in a Platoon knows all
14 the soldiers, so if something happens, they cover
15 down so the soldiers still feel comfortable
16 talking to a new squad leader.

17 DR. PHILLIPS: And I forgot to ask,
18 but is it the same for Active, Reserve, and Guard?
19 I mean, I know there's some differences, but ...

20 SSG LAGE: Yeah. We're intermixed
21 with National Guard and Reserves, so everybody's
22 the same, yes, sir.

1 SSG BURGESS: From what Sergeant
2 Lage was saying, is -- and it is a good for us in
3 the way it's integrated. I've had the same squad
4 leader for, I think, about a year and a half right
5 now. And she's phenomenal. And within the
6 structure, I know every squad leader that comes
7 into the company. I mean, me being the NCO, I
8 make sure they know who I am, know what's going
9 on, and make sure I'm integrated.

10 I've been one of the ones that are
11 jumped down and around. I was in the severely
12 trauma -- in the trauma company, and when they got
13 deactivated, we got moved all around and
14 everything, but they kept our platoons intact. We
15 merged into -- I think it was two or three --
16 three platoons. We merged company into three
17 platoons, and then moved those three platoons into
18 another company. So we all stayed together as a
19 company, and integrated back into another company,
20 which caused Master Sergeant Alderete and his
21 company to be dispersed more or less into -- but
22 they kept the platoons together and moved them

1 around.

2 But in -- if you could wave the
3 magic wand, having somebody like Sergeant Lage,
4 who's one of the most knowledgeable squad leaders
5 that I've known since I've been here -- and from
6 an amputee's perspective, seeing another amputee
7 go in and himself and in his day-to-day job, is
8 somebody that I -- if you could take somebody
9 who's been in the IDES process, who's stayed in
10 the military, who knows the process of the
11 recovery process, and input that as your command
12 structure, even your lower-level, your squad
13 leaders or platoon sergeants within these
14 companies, because that way, that soldier could
15 see, hey, I can bounce information off, and you
16 have that individual who is, more or less, a
17 subject matter expert, because they've been
18 through that whole process and they know the way
19 it works, so they can guide those soldiers if
20 they're going to transition out of the military,
21 or if they're going to apply for COAD or COAR and
22 stay in the military. So they have that knowledge

1 and they know what avenues to approach how to
2 guide that soldier into making sure they're making
3 the right judgment calls and doing it all.

4 And with your comment on the
5 Reserves and National Guard, we're integrated
6 solely into the company. Like we are part of the
7 company, we are part of the WTB. There is no
8 difference, we're not treated differently, we're
9 not -- we're identical to the active duty
10 component guys. We dress the same, everything.
11 The only difference is just -- the only thing we
12 have to do is make sure we stay on top of our
13 orders.

14 SFC TAYLOR: You said if I could
15 change a couple things. If I could, I would. And
16 there's definitely some things that I would
17 change. First thing being the way the IDES
18 process was working oversees. I talked to my
19 chain of command before I left that WTO over there
20 and told him what I had seen, and what I thought
21 should be changed.

22 Now what's going on was soldiers

1 would go to an IDES person. An IDES person would
2 give them 20 locations they could go. The
3 majority of the soldiers would pick two locations:
4 Fort Sam and Walter Reed, because they had the
5 best of the best when it comes down to everything.
6 There's only one problem with that. The soldier
7 that really needed to be there is the combat
8 wounded, but because all these guys are in front
9 of them, they're not going to be able to get there
10 until -- by the time they ever get there, it's
11 going to be closed. This happened a lot of times
12 over there with us, the WTUs would be open, and
13 WTUs would be closed, and the soldiers that got in
14 were not necessarily the soldiers that needed that
15 specialty care.

16 And it's not -- there was nothing --
17 it was nothing on as far as how they were coming
18 in, it was based on, we were giving them options
19 to pick, and not everyone needed that specialty
20 care.

21 Again, that caused -- again, it
22 caused a lot of hardship on different soldiers

1 because they would have to go somewhere lesser,
2 and so forth, like Fort Stewart, more so than a
3 Walter Reed or a Fort Sam, because Fort Sam is now
4 closed because 20 guys just went in. Maybe none
5 of them are combat wounded. There are those guys
6 that took all that was open, so now that soldier
7 has to either wait six months, or whenever it
8 opens, or he'll have to go -- to go get all his
9 care, he may have to go to the only MTF that's
10 open that may not be the best.

11 So the one thing I would do, I would
12 say is, these soldiers that go on downrange and
13 serving our country, at least give them the option
14 for them and their family to be able to help them
15 get to those facilities that they feel that will
16 best suit their medical needs and their family
17 needs, where -- we need to put a soldier in for
18 when they transition to leave.

19 The second thing I would say is,
20 going back to what the soldier said. Is put
21 someone in the hospitals, into the units, that
22 actually went through the process. Again, I see

1 Sergeant Lage around, and he's somebody I kind of
2 guided with my own eyes.

3 But you don't really have that in
4 the units. You don't really have that. When
5 you're selling the IDES process to soldiers and
6 you're saying, you know, this is how the process
7 goes. You have most likely a person that's
8 selling is not one of us. So all -- I'm assuming
9 that they're doing this based on, this is what
10 you're expecting, versus Sergeant Loge would be
11 giving the same information. That's going to be a
12 little bit different, because he can actually tell
13 me from this experiences what I may be
14 experiencing or what I may be going through. And
15 it tends to be a little bit more reassuring in a
16 person who may not always be as sure of what
17 they're going to -- what's going to happen to
18 them. So I would have to say keep people like
19 this around.

20 CSM DeJONG: Let me comment on that
21 real quick. We've asked that -- we've been around
22 the world asking -- we spent time in Germany as a

1 Task Force evaluating the process there, and the
2 focus groups that we've done, I've asked
3 specifically how many of you as transitioning
4 service members or soldiers have been offered to
5 come back to a WTU or would be willing to come
6 back to a WTU. Very few do.

7 Some of it is because the
8 frustration that they've dealt with throughout the
9 process. They want to -- when they're done,
10 they're done. We've recognized as a Task Force,
11 since our existence, that that is probably the
12 best people to put in those positions is those
13 that have the working knowledge from the inside.
14 It's not always that easy. I mean, we still are a
15 volunteer Army, and someone has to stand up and
16 say "I want to do that."

17 All the commands said that they'd be
18 willing to take them on a COAD process, if someone
19 was willing to do that, but it's kind of -- it
20 takes both sides to get that.

21 I understand what you're saying, but
22 it takes people to step up and do that.

1 SFC TAYLOR: Sergeant Major, as far
2 as in Germany, again, I was there. I was told
3 when I started the process when I was first
4 injured in Germany that it would be better and
5 easier, which it has been, for me to come to Fort
6 Sam or go back CONUS, because it would be more
7 facilitative toward me being able to go on the
8 COAD program, than it would it be oversees.

9 So most soldiers that are oversees,
10 their chance of them being able to get in the COAD
11 program -- again, it's not saying there's less or
12 more, but the process of them getting into the
13 COAD program like there is in the states, it's
14 very minimal compared to the states, where you
15 have more people pushing you in that direction
16 than you do there. And it's not that it's the
17 chain of command, it's just due to the resources.

18 In order for them to do a packet or
19 a lot of stuff that they could do here at Fort Sam
20 for me to get my packet rolling oversees they have
21 to send it back CONUS through another time zone,
22 and I know --

1 CSM DeJONG: I think you
2 misunderstood. I'm not saying that Germany or
3 Europe, for instance, or anywhere outside of CONUS
4 is the best -- is the best area to transition. We
5 understand that. We noticed that. But what I'm
6 saying is anywhere within CONUS that we've asked,
7 very few recovering or transitioning warriors want
8 to stay in to do that. Even though we feel -- and
9 I personally feel they would be a wealth of
10 knowledge within that position.

11 SSG SMITH: Sergeant Major, I'm a
12 15-year, I got to an E-7, and that was one of the
13 first things I wanted do when I got to Fort Sam
14 is, I talked to Sergeant Lage. We went on a
15 skiing trip, and I talked to him about staying
16 COAD, because I felt like that was the best --
17 that was the best position for me to be in. Being
18 in recruiting, communicating all the time, I felt
19 like it would be better for me to walk in Sergeant
20 Burgess's room, as an amputee, to be able to tell
21 him, hey, I understand what you're going through,
22 if you need anything, you know, you can talk to

1 me. I know your pain. I know what you're going
2 through.

3 And you're right. I feel like the
4 best squad leader, the best soldier to be in that
5 position are soldiers that want to be in that
6 position. And there's not many of us that want to
7 be in that position, and I understand that.

8 One of the guys that I saw when I
9 got in told me, be sure you set yourself up for
10 success. Do everything that you need to do, so
11 I'm in the peer mentoring program. I've done
12 everything possible to show the Army that I still
13 have more to give, that I'm an asset, because I'll
14 be able to help other Wounded Warriors.

15 I've submitted my packet just here
16 recently. I've got letters from two stars, one
17 star and it's still not a definite. I just got
18 word today that it's -- that I have like a 30
19 percent chance on staying COAD to be a squad
20 leader, just because COAD is not something that
21 the Army's pushing for right now.

22 CSM DeJONG: Well, we're also in a

1 difficult -- we're also in a drawdown, so it's ...

2 SSG BURGESS: Sergeant Major, the
3 same thing as the Sergeant sitting here. When I
4 got here, I was like I'm staying in, I'm not
5 getting out. And I was working my chains as a
6 reservist, putting in my COAR packet to translate
7 back to from dealing with the difference from the
8 COADs to the COAR, because I'd have to go back to
9 a regular TPU status and then apply to go AGR to
10 go back to that squad leader status at a WTU where
11 hopefully I'll be able to be put back on Title 10.

12 The only thing that's swayed my
13 decisions and everything right now with everything
14 is all the red tape and the bureaucratic stuff
15 and -- that I have to try to cut and weigh my
16 benefits and -- and that makes it harder, because
17 I want to come back and still help the soldier.

18 Just as the Sergeant said, I'm a
19 peer here. I'm a part of the Warrior Council.
20 I'm doing everything I can to make sure I'm
21 integrating back into the process, help out the
22 WTB whenever they need it. Whenever they call,

1 hey, all right, I'm here to help. But it's that
2 integrated process where you're sitting there, is
3 my packet going to make me accepted.

4 And then from the Reserve
5 perspective, I go back home and then I go back to
6 the regular drilling reservists, and then I have
7 to wait, hopefully in the time of six months,
8 because I had an active AGR packet before I
9 started IDES and it was already approved, already
10 had a slot and everything. But the second I
11 started IDES, it went away, because I'm not
12 allowed to hold an AGR packet. So then I have to
13 wait until my COAR was approved, get my AGR packet
14 again, and then apply for COAR again to go AGR.

15 So I mean, the process is a little
16 bit more -- I mean, just with the drawdown and
17 everything, it's kind of like -- and then you
18 weigh the -- if I retire right now, I retire on an
19 active duty retirement, or do I risk falling into
20 the Reserve Retirement System. So there's -- that
21 portion has a big weight on the Reserve National
22 Guard guys.

1 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I want to
2 move to a topic, because I want to hear from the
3 two folks up there who have transitioned out of
4 uniform.

5 Do you think -- tell me about the
6 process pre DD-214. Did it prepare you for the
7 time for getting out? Have you been -- have you
8 felt -- did you predict where you were going to
9 land? Did you have plans for your retirement?
10 Did they work out? Has that changed? Talk to me
11 a little bit about the transition from uniform to
12 civilian.

13 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: Don't you want to
14 go first, Tom, since you've got a job?

15 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: I'm sorry.
16 Could you say that again? I didn't know you were
17 addressing me.

18 Go ahead.

19 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Yes. Tell
20 me a little bit about the transition and your
21 preparation for getting out of uniform and
22 going -- and becoming a civilian. Did you have a

1 plan? Are you -- did your plan work? Did you
2 have to rework it? Were you prepared? Were you
3 prepared for getting out of uniform and becoming a
4 civilian?

5 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: So my plan was
6 to go civil service, and so I worked with OT and
7 all the folks I could get my hands on to come up
8 with a plan. And I would work with the resume
9 writing folks there. I'm sorry. I forget the
10 department that helps you with that. And we put
11 together a good civilian resume. And I was
12 enrolled in college during all my surgeries,
13 and -- but I still had a year and a half to go to
14 finish my bachelor's degree. So I had a good
15 resume, but I still had to finish it.

16 So my plan was to get out, finish my
17 degree, and go work civil service. I found out
18 that, you know, even if you have a Retired
19 Sergeant Major block to your resume into the
20 battalion commander who is hiring your job as 63
21 Zooloo, a civilian counterpart, it doesn't mean
22 squat in the civil service. Because it's all by

1 name basically.

2 So that ended quite abruptly, and I
3 started hitting the street looking for jobs.

4 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Did you
5 use any in-service -- were you aware of any
6 employment services? Did you use like say E2I or
7 DVOP, the Department of Labor, anything like that?
8 Was any of that offered to you? Did you take
9 advantage of it?

10 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: Again, it's the
11 communication, I guess. I know a lot more about
12 it now that I'm on the employer side than I knew
13 about it back as a transitioning vet. So just --
14 you know, again, I knew -- I had a resume and I
15 thought I was solid. I did not see a gap where I
16 knew what I could do. You have to -- you have to
17 know there's opportunities in order to pursue
18 them. And if you don't even know they're out
19 there, then you're not going to look, and that's
20 probably what it was. Because I felt like I had
21 done everything that there was possible and that
22 if that didn't work, then -- and knowing that I'm

1 a Wounded Warrior and the Sergeant who dropped it
2 off on the Colonel's desk. If that didn't work,
3 it was over.

4 And so -- but it all works out in
5 the end. I ended up finishing my bachelor's
6 degree and I picked up a job at a career fair.
7 But again, you know, it was -- I'll give you a
8 little insight about that. That transition
9 process, it doesn't necessarily go where you think
10 it's going to go. And thankfully that education
11 it opens more doors than just a civil service
12 career. And that's kind of -- you know, I had
13 hoped that we're doing that for our troops there
14 that -- that we're articulating that, because,
15 again, there will be doors slammed but it will
16 open up new ones.

17 COL MALEBRANCHE: Did you have any
18 assistance from the VA at all during this time,
19 like ERE or a counselor or any of that?

20 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: Again, I didn't
21 pursue anything -- I didn't know what was out
22 there, again, as far as that goes. It was just

1 one of those things, like -- I found out through
2 the med board when I got out my VA pay didn't
3 start, for example. This is an example.

4 My VA pay didn't start. Army -- I
5 was supposed to get CRSC, and the VA said the Army
6 was paying me, and the Army said the VA was going
7 to pay me. I was supposed to get two checks.
8 Anyways, I found out through all of that there's
9 this thing called the Veteran Services
10 Organization that could advocate for me. But by
11 that time I had it all figured out.

12 And that goes back to the same
13 thing. It's -- a lot of times, it's just you have
14 to uncover this stuff as you go. You don't even
15 know the resources are out there. And so no.
16 Short answer, no, I did not go see -- but if --
17 you know, in my particular case, I asked everybody
18 and everything and yet there's just probably so
19 much going on out there, we need a single touch
20 point that is easy to access so we can go get
21 information on demand.

22 MR. DRACH: Did you go through ACAP

1 or DTAP? Were you aware of Operation Warfighter?
2 And the last part, did you get your bachelor's
3 degree through VA voc rehab?

4 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: Lots of
5 questions there. Yes, I went to ACAP. Okay. I
6 got a rubber stamp on that. The other question
7 was ...

8 MR. DRACH: At ACAP, did anyone give
9 you any information about employment resources?

10 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: Well, I went
11 through everything, and you know that ACAP is down
12 there and I sat down -- but, again, I thought I
13 had my map already drawn out. So when you go to
14 them and you say I know what I'm going to do, this
15 is easy. Come on, I'm an E-8, there's jobs
16 everywhere. So they go, you got this. You got
17 it. And so that's kind of the deal.

18 I mean, maybe they don't know how
19 much of a challenge as it's going to be, or
20 whatever. I was just so self-confident, but I
21 would probably lean more towards that. My
22 confidence level was so high, they probably

1 couldn't have -- they probably couldn't have told
2 me that this was going to be a challenge.

3 So -- but yes. So I did. I went
4 down there, I told them here is my plan: I'm
5 getting my bachelor's degree, I'm going through
6 this, and I'm doing that, and I'm going to pursue
7 this. And they're like, looks like you got it all
8 planned out. I showed them my resume. It was
9 boom, boom, boom, locked and ready to go. So they
10 left me alone, more or less.

11 And I know that that office is there
12 and I've been back, but again after I transitioned
13 out, getting over to the installation is less and
14 less likely, so ...

15 MR. DRACH: So when did you get your
16 bachelor's? After you got discharged?

17 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: Yes. About 12
18 to 18 months after I got out of the service.

19 MR. DRACH: And did you get that
20 through VA voc rehab program?

21 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: That was your
22 next question. Yes. That was through VA voc

1 rehab.

2 MR. DRACH: And voc rehab did or did
3 not help you with employment?

4 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: So, again, I
5 finished -- that all happened relatively fast, as
6 far as getting that rejection and getting picked
7 up by a civilian company. That happened so fast,
8 I really didn't have a chance to flounder. I was
9 very fortunate in that respect, because I actually
10 still had about a month of class left when I
11 got -- I just told them on my resume I was done
12 and I explained it to the recruiter, that I'm
13 pretty much done, and so I passed the gate.

14 MR. DRACH: Thank you. Okay.

15 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: Okay. The reason
16 I wanted Todd to go first is because -- well, we
17 know each other.

18 I'm a burn patient, I forgot to tell
19 you. I apologize. I don't look this sexy all the
20 time.

21 I got medically retired in 2008.
22 The one thing I promised myself was that, as a

1 senior leader, I was not going to get out and let
2 another soldier I could talk to ever go through
3 what I had to go through. Yes, it was a different
4 time, and things were transitioning. I did go
5 through ACAP. And to answer your question on that
6 part, no. They did not help me.

7 The one thing I have done since I've
8 gotten out is learn the systems on the inside and
9 out, and also to understand what the problems are,
10 what the dysfunctions are. TAP has improved, I'll
11 give it that. That they have improved, but the
12 overall posts that I'm getting from the veterans
13 I'm connecting with -- and I connect with
14 thousands a year -- is that they're still not
15 getting what they need.

16 In his situation, he was lucky. He
17 secured employment pretty quick. In my situation,
18 I did not. And the one thing I noticed on the
19 outside was that unless I was in D.C. or some
20 other highly concentrated area like that,
21 employment for a senior enlisted person was very
22 slim, because they wanted to hire everybody else

1 with less skills. That was reality. I was told I
2 was overqualified, and that's the first time in my
3 entire adult life that I have ever been told that
4 I am too skilled to do something. And that's from
5 military and nonmilitary personnel both.

6 Overall, though, when I compare
7 things, I look at it and I talk -- I think about
8 all the people that I talk with and get a
9 relationship with them and understand what the
10 problem is. So my situation is kind of an
11 outlier, compared to the overall group of people
12 trying to get help. You know, they express
13 concern that TAP is either in a hurry or not
14 providing the resources on the outside. They're
15 providing the standard party line where we say,
16 okay, X, Y, and Z, DoD program, this program and
17 that program, ESGR for National Guard Reservists.
18 But the reality is there's thousands of other
19 programs out there willing to help, wanting to
20 help, and paid to help Veterans that they're not
21 connecting with.

22 As Todd said, and the example could

1 be to make one conduit. But the reality is, is
2 that we can't get anything within the perimeter of
3 the installation to work on the outside of the
4 perimeter of the installation. It's just slowly
5 happening right now. And, again, the only reason
6 I know that is because I've been pushing for it in
7 this community for five years. And whether or not
8 that's now being pushed down from the DoD to
9 highly encourage people to do that, I don't know.
10 But it's just now starting after years and years
11 of having a need for that problem.

12 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I have a
13 question for both of you. Are you enrolled at the
14 VA in the OIF/OEF program office? Either one of
15 you.

16 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: I am.

17 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: I might be.

18 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: He is.

19 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: Okay.

20 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: He is.

21 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: I have my
22 doctor. I call my doctor, she helps me out, we're

1 good.

2 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: There are
3 case managers at the OIF/OEF office and that's
4 what I'm wondering if --

5 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: There are case
6 managers, but to put it bluntly, they're inept.
7 And the reality is, is they're overworked, they're
8 not skilled in what they need to know for their
9 positions, and when we try to reach out for more
10 assistance, we can't get it. And I'll give you an
11 example.

12 What I do is, I test the system all
13 the time. And I know when they're supposed to
14 contact me and what they're supposed to do and
15 what services they're supposed to offer. So I try
16 them out.

17 It took nine and a half months for
18 my case manager to call me back, and it wasn't
19 even on the voice mails that I put in. The only
20 reason I got a call back from OIF/OEF case
21 manager's office was because I know the guy who's
22 a supervisor there, who's also a Wounded Warrior.

1 And I threatened to call Congressional on his
2 voice mail just so he would call me back.

3 Now, I'm an E-8 with 17 years on
4 active service. If I can't get in there, how does
5 a Private or a Specialist or a PFC or a Sergeant,
6 who doesn't know anybody other than that one
7 person to touch, to get in? The most support I
8 got was out of my Federal Recovery Coordinator,
9 who was out of BAMC. And she cares more than ten
10 caseworkers do about the people that they talk
11 with. She is well overworked, she is well
12 underpaid, but she cares about what she does and
13 she cares about the people that she helps. And
14 she's still only in that very small limited
15 population of severely wounded personnel.

16 COL MALEBRANCHE: She wasn't able to
17 get you into the VA system with the case manager?

18 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: My Federal
19 Recovery Coordinator was the one helped me the
20 most with everything. VA, military, nonmilitary.
21 I got into the VA system kind of by pushing my way
22 through, figuring it out. And then I shared that

1 with other personnel. I -- you asked me before
2 about voc rehab. Yes, I did use voc rehab. I
3 received my bachelor's, and I'm actually working
4 on my master's, because I felt that, you know,
5 maybe if I'm overly, overly qualified, I might get
6 hired. So if that makes any sense anywhere.

7 MR. DRACH: You're working on your
8 master's now?

9 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: Yes, sir.

10 COL MALEBRANCHE: I was just
11 wondering. If the Federal Recovery Coordinator,
12 who is a VA employee unless she's functioning out
13 of a military place, did the handoff or connection
14 to the VA for you in that case management piece,
15 or was she doing all the case management totally
16 for you?

17 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: In my situation,
18 and some of the situations I see, there's no real
19 handoff. She kind of took over and tried filling
20 in where everybody else failed. Whether that be
21 on the installation or through the VA, she -- yes.
22 I know she's a VA worker. She's assigned at Fort

1 Sam now in BAMC. And she basically was trying to
2 pick up all the pieces that were missing or
3 mistakenly done by the other personnel, instead of
4 trying to do that battle handoff knowing that the
5 person you're handing off to is failing at their
6 position.

7 And I could tell you again, I use
8 the entire system. I make the complaints, I
9 express the concerns. I'm sitting here and coming
10 up on 2014, I'm here to tell you that that system
11 is no better than when I started in 2008.

12 SSG SMITH: You've got to know that
13 from what we're saying, that it makes it really
14 scary for our younger soldiers to get out. Like
15 these soldiers are like 19, 20, triple amputees,
16 double amputees, even single amputees. The things
17 that these guys are going through that they're
18 expressing, and they are high ranking. They got
19 out as Master Sergeants with 20-plus years, that's
20 probably combined of over 50 years of service up
21 there, and everybody up here is pretty much.
22 Saying like that what's in place is working; but

1 it's not working.

2 And it makes -- it makes -- I'm
3 scared -- I'm not going to lie. I don't have a
4 degree and I'm scared to death to get out, just
5 because I don't know what's going to happen. I
6 don't know if the VA is going to take care of me.
7 I don't know when I need it, will they be there.

8 There's a lot of services that go on
9 on Fort Sam, and anywhere else, but a lot of it is
10 just because, hey, our company is here, we showed
11 up. Will they really help you when it comes down
12 to it? And I'm not saying like our hands are out
13 or anything like that, but soldiers need
14 assistance. So just think about that.

15 We had a soldier today. Left today.
16 This guy is a triple amputee. He just med
17 boarded out. He has no clue what he's going to
18 do. Severe TBI. He has to go home and live with
19 his parents. This dude is like 20. He has no
20 idea what he's going do.

21 The squad leaders, they do
22 everything they can, they did everything they

1 could. But there's so much information that
2 there's no way they could possibly know what
3 button to push. So unless you're one of those
4 guys that's been able to politic and get out there
5 and do your own legwork, you don't know what
6 button to push. You could push a thousand buttons
7 and still not push that "Price is Right button,"
8 and that's the problem.

9 So if these older guys with a lot of
10 experience is having that trouble, I just want you
11 to think about what the younger guys are having
12 issues with.

13 I mean, to be honest with you, I
14 think all of us would be scared to death to get
15 out right now, unless you've politicked and you've
16 communicated with other people and you have
17 something solid. Very, very fortunate to get out
18 and land a job with USAA, and -- I mean, the
19 troubles that he's gone through, and I'm -- unless
20 you have that forceful, that dedication, I'm just
21 going to push my way through the system, and I'm
22 going to do whatever I need to do, a lot of them

1 guys' spirit are completely broken and don't have
2 that will, that energy to do it. Even if it's
3 life or death or living in the streets or
4 whatever. They don't have that energy to do it.

5 So what are they to do because
6 there's nobody coming up to them like, hey,
7 Private Such-and-such, I know you're not able to,
8 but I'm going to help you do what you need to do.
9 It's not there.

10 SSG BURGESS: These soldiers have
11 the resources right here for them. Right here.
12 They can walk over to the Soldier & Family Support
13 Center, they can walk over to the Warrior & Family
14 Support Center. They could walk up to the squad
15 leader, walk into the commander's meeting, because
16 the WTB has a strict open-door policy now. If you
17 walk into the WTB commander, he'll talk to you. I
18 mean, he's not going to shove you away or try to
19 push you away. If you walk up to any of these
20 NCOs, they're going to help you out.

21 But when these privates leave here,
22 they're not staying here in Texas. They're not

1 staying in the Fort Sam area or Walter Reed area,
2 they're going back to the boondocks or wherever
3 they came from, and they don't have these
4 resources to be able to go. Half of them don't
5 even know that, hey, I should move into an area --
6 if they have traumatic injuries -- I mean, three
7 of them are amputees up here. We should be going
8 to a VA center that's going to be able to
9 handle -- live in an area near one. We have to
10 plan for the rest of our lives so we can get the
11 care, to get the equipment we need to function on
12 our day-to-day lives; i.e. a walker, hands to do
13 stuff with, even the burn patients. So they don't
14 plan that way. They're not thinking that way in
15 life. And they go and there's no VA center around
16 for four hours away, so they don't know the
17 resources that are right there that they need to
18 be able to help out with.

19 And, Todd -- I just talked to Todd
20 last Thursday afternoon, reached out to network,
21 because just as Sergeant Smith, I'm dead petrified
22 because I have -- I'm losing my military career,

1 and I'm also -- my civilian career as a
2 corrections officer, I can't go back and work
3 inside a jail that I've been doing for 12 years as
4 my public service job. So now I'm completely
5 flipping scripts, to try to outwork, network and
6 research to where I'm going to go.

7 And, I mean, I think I told Todd the
8 same thing. You know, it's that famous question.
9 They go, what do you want to do when you grow up.
10 I'm a soldier, this is what I do, this is who I
11 am. How am I going to change that? I want to be
12 able to -- I want to be able to help soldiers out.

13 But just as he said, senior leaders.
14 We're all leaders in the military; how are we
15 going to go out? Because people are going to look
16 at us and we're overqualified because we're going
17 to be looking -- we want to be in that staff
18 position to oversee, to take care of people,
19 because that's what we do as NCOs and officers.
20 We take of our soldiers.

21 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I have a
22 question for you guys. How many of you have heard

1 of or used the E2I, Employment and Education
2 Initiative? Any of you familiar with that?

3 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: I'm working with
4 Lance Dowd right now. He's our local rep right
5 now, so -- but as an employer.

6 MR. DRACH: Who do you work for
7 again?

8 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: USAA.

9 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: But he's not
10 promoting it.

11 (Laughter.)

12 MR. DRACH: Have you ever heard of
13 the Department of Labor's Real Lifelines Program?

14 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: I have.

15 MR. DRACH: You have?

16 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: The one thing I
17 think that overall, not individually as y'all are,
18 that I've noticed that's still missing that was
19 missing when I tried transitioning out, and what
20 I've again witnessed over the years, is that
21 there's so much on the outside that DoD is not
22 allowing the outside and the inside to connect to

1 make that transition. Everybody wants a warm
2 handoff, and -- just like I said, I don't want to
3 bash Wal-Mart, but their hiring initiative is kind
4 of flawed because they're trying to hire veterans
5 at individual hourly wages that will keep them in
6 poverty. If that's what you call fair wages, then
7 great. But I don't think the veteran should be,
8 you know, looking at it as poverty, but the
9 reality is is that, as all these soldiers have
10 already expressed, they're not getting the
11 information that they need to go on into the
12 future, and that's what we're standing here and
13 we're all asking about.

14 You know, Recovering Warriors -- I'm
15 a Wounded Warrior and I'm still recovering, but
16 the reality is that the same soldiers that I see
17 coming out in the last five years are still not
18 getting that information, are still not getting
19 that connected, you know, continuation. The VA
20 system is a continuation of the military in health
21 care. It's supposed to cover those other services
22 like education, like employment. It's not. So

1 what do we do to compensate for that?

2 Why not do what we know is there:

3 Utilize the resource on the outside and make that
4 handoff. You know, rather unorthodox and
5 different for the government to do, but the
6 reality is that, as a government, we are not
7 fulfilling the needs of our veterans.

8 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Can I
9 change gears for just a second with you guys? I'm
10 not sure how many of you have gone through this
11 process with a spouse or with your parents who was
12 intimately involved in -- or a sibling. But if
13 you can think for a second, did -- was their
14 needs -- were they aware of their benefits? Did
15 they have resources or was there a persistent need
16 that didn't get met among those -- among your
17 family members as you had this recovery and
18 transition journey? Were you aware that there
19 were benefits for family members, things like
20 that? I want you to talk -- can any of you talk
21 to me about that?

22 MSG ALDERETE: Yes, ma'am, I can.

1 When I first got here, I came from the WTU in Fort
2 Bliss. And Fort Bliss, they couldn't take care of
3 me or do anything for me, so that's why they
4 interviewed me to -- or I requested to be
5 transferred to Fort Sam. And when I got here, one
6 of the first things that I was able to get
7 informed of was the benefits that I could get for
8 my family.

9 I was briefed on it by the Warrior &
10 Family Support Center, I was briefed by the SFAC
11 as well, and my chain of command. So I was able
12 to reach out and try to get things for my family
13 because of those folks being able to brief me and
14 get me involved in trying to get all these things
15 for me.

16 Now, what they're talking about, and
17 specifically what he's saying, there is a lot of
18 disconnect with a lot of soldiers. I'm also an
19 E-8 and I'm used to going and finding my own
20 information. So I did go and pull that
21 information out, but you have the younger soldiers
22 who don't have that ability. But as far as for

1 me, yes. I was able to get that information.

2 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: I
3 haven't -- Sergeant Flores, I'm going to put you
4 on the spot. If you were queen for a day, you can
5 do -- the first thing you get to do, you get to do
6 anything you want to change this process, to
7 change anything, policy program, little, big,
8 anything that would change the process of recovery
9 and transition, what would you do.

10 SSG FLORES: I think for me
11 personally, the problems that I've had are the
12 physicians. I've encountered a lot of problems
13 with the physicians. One in particular -- well,
14 actually, two in particular. One -- I know that
15 there's a lot of soldiers that they see, and I
16 don't particularly care that they put us all in
17 the same hole.

18 There's some people that,
19 unfortunately, take advantage of the system. I
20 had one that just happened not too long ago, about
21 30 days ago, a neurologist, I'll just say that
22 much. And I was referred to them because of my

1 migraine headaches that I got -- I had really them
2 severe, and also, because I was supposed to be
3 referred to a TBI clinic as well for my injuries.
4 And I'm giving him all the problems that I've been
5 having, cognitive issues that I'm having, and he
6 just kind of looked at me and he's like, this is
7 stuff that you're encountering because of your
8 migraine headaches. And I'm like, no, this is --
9 these are different issues that I'm encountering.
10 I have a degree in education, special education as
11 well, and this is not the norm, and I'm going on
12 and on.

13 And so basically the bottom line
14 was, he told me -- he says, so you're basically
15 just trying to get a larger disability. I said,
16 excuse me? No. I'm really worried about what is
17 going on with me, and I just want to know what
18 exactly is going on with me medically. That's
19 what I want to know. And I asked him -- I said,
20 please don't put me in the same pool as everybody
21 else. Look at me as an individual. I said, are
22 you going to give me the referral to the TBI

1 clinic as my PCM asked, or do I have to go back to
2 the PCM to get that referral?

3 He reluctantly gave it to me, but
4 that's not the first encounter I've had that's not
5 been a pleasant one. And that's the only problems
6 that I've had personally with the system is that
7 the doctors always want to downplay basically --
8 of the symptoms that you have.

9 I don't know -- personally for
10 myself, I don't know if it's been because I'm a
11 female -- and that's just the way I feel. The
12 stuff that I've been through, I feel that had it
13 been a male counterpart going through the same
14 things that I've been through they would not be
15 questioned as much as I have been. And that's
16 just my take on it.

17 For the males, it's very easy for
18 them to just say, okay, yeah, you know, yes, it's
19 a TBI, yes, it's this, it's that, yes, you have
20 PTSD. For me it's been a very long road, because
21 of constantly having to -- I feel like I've got to
22 keep fighting for myself to prove that, yes,

1 indeed, these are the medical problems that I do
2 have, because I didn't have any of these issues
3 prior to the deployments until I returned.

4 So that's the frustration that I've
5 had to try to prove to them that, no, I'm not
6 making this up, I'm not that kind of person, and I
7 don't have that character.

8 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Do you
9 have a nurse case manager?

10 SSG FLORES: Yes, ma'am, I do.

11 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Do you
12 feel comfortable in the relationship with your
13 nurse case manager or do you not feel like that
14 person is a -- is the right advocate or --

15 SSG FLORES: No. I do. I have a
16 very good relationship with her, and I have
17 expressed all this to her. And that's why I've
18 actually had to change doctors a couple of times,
19 because of these incidents and the comments that
20 were made. I went on two different occasions.
21 You know, they were just surprised. They said
22 they've never heard doctors actually do and say

1 the things that they have. This happened to me.
2 I'm sure I'm not the only one, and I'm not going
3 to be the last one.

4 The reason I reported it is so that
5 another soldier doesn't come behind me. And, I
6 mean, I don't have a lot of rank, but I am an E-6.
7 I can imagine somebody else with less rank how
8 they were being treated.

9 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: How has
10 this process as we've brought this process to the
11 attention of your like Cadre and others, do you
12 think that people are hearing the issues when you
13 bring it forth out of the nurse case manager?

14 SSG FLORES: I think the nurse case
15 manager actually is -- has been more willing to
16 help and accepting of what's actually happening,
17 because they have heard this problem before. It's
18 not the first and it's not going to be the last.
19 Unfortunately, the Cadre in my section have not
20 been very cooperative. It's kind of -- it goes in
21 one ear out the other, "Oh, it's just another
22 problem that we're hearing."

1 I haven't had the -- everybody here
2 has been saying how wonderful their squad leader
3 has been, that Platoon Sergeant. I haven't had
4 that. It's been difficult for me. Our Platoon
5 has had a lot of issues. I've gone through four
6 squad leaders, but that's just because our platoon
7 has kind of been disarrayed.

8 COL MALEBRANCHE: So if you need
9 help, who is your go-to person?

10 SSG FLORES: I always go to my case
11 manager. That's usually who I go to. And she
12 usually facilitates to the squad leader and then
13 to the Platoon Sergeant, because it's just been a
14 total mess. And not even -- the case manager
15 doesn't particularly care for the -- our
16 Platoon -- I have a new one now, so hopefully it
17 will be a bit better now.

18 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Well, in
19 the last couple minutes, is there anything else
20 that any of you would like to bring forward to us,
21 do you think that we've missed? Is there
22 something we didn't ask you about that we should

1 have?

2 (Inaudible dialogue.)

3 That would be actually helpful for
4 us. I'm going to get you to comment and then I'm
5 going to ask each of you to tell me who is your
6 go-to person. Who is the person when you have a
7 question a an issue? Where is the first place you
8 go?

9 So what were you going to say that
10 we forgot? I would like to hear that.

11 SFC TAYLOR: As far as my comments
12 on IDES, I just want to make sure that you're
13 clearly aware that my issues were in Germany.
14 They were not related to BAMC. BAMC had provided
15 awesome care to me and my family. Everything that
16 I've asked, they answered full on. It was just --
17 over there, just logistical part is very
18 difficult.

19 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: IDES is
20 something that we have been noticing.

21 So go down the line. Who is your
22 go-to person and currently who is that. And if

1 you are post DD-214, who's your go-to person.

2 MSG (Ret.) EHRIG: Mine was my FRC.

3 Now I, I guess, I use a combination between her
4 previous manager, who's actually in charge of the
5 caseworkers and one of my voc rehab counselors.

6 MSG ALDERETE: I go to my case
7 manager. She's pretty well rounded and
8 understands a lot of the system. Being a nurse
9 that she is and being in nursing for so many
10 years, she has a pretty good training and
11 experience and she's able to talk to -- on my
12 behalf, go to different places if I need it.

13 SSG BURGESS: Same thing. Case
14 manager. And it's not just my case manager. My
15 care is Center for the Intrepid, so there's
16 separate case managers from the regular WTB. And
17 I go see all of them, and they're all very helpful
18 and very knowledgeable.

19 If I ever have an issue, regardless
20 if I'm just needing to pop in for a minute, I just
21 pull one of the case managers aside and talk to
22 her because she always has a level head. You go

1 and sit there you'll be, like, hey, this is a
2 problem. Especially if I'm -- as she said,
3 agitated with a physician. And I'm like I'm
4 firing this guy. I would refuse to go ever see
5 him again. She's very understanding and knows
6 everything that's going on and she's been the only
7 person that's been there since day one.

8 SSG FLORES: Mine's the nurse case
9 manager.

10 SSG SMITH: I go see Alfonso, my
11 communications go-to at CFI. That's who I depend
12 on.

13 COL HOWELL: My squad leader and
14 Platoon Sergeant are excellent.

15 SSG LAGE: I really don't have any
16 current issues, but if I do, I talk to my FRC and
17 the AW2F.

18 SGT (Ret.) NELSON: Back during
19 transition, it was my case manager. It got to the
20 point where it got on a first-name basis. And
21 later to, you know, retirement parties and all
22 that stuff, because it was really the center. And

1 then now I feel like if I needed something, if I
2 needed a central point, if I needed to push, I
3 feel like I could go to my AW2, who calls me about
4 once every 60 to 90 days, just to check in with
5 me, just to ask me if I need anything. If I don't
6 answer, they still leave a voice mail.

7 And, again, I don't go for much, but
8 I feel like at least there's somebody there that
9 has no, like, party lines. To me it's, like, from
10 my understanding, she could go anywhere she needs
11 to go to get whatever I need to get.

12 And I think that -- just to
13 summarize, you know, what you see here is a bunch
14 of senior NCOs and officers. Right? So the
15 perspective is is that -- a couple of things.
16 One, they're going to leave us alone when we're
17 there. They're going to respect us, that we're
18 self- -- you know, we're going to take care of
19 ourselves. So this is just one thing to keep in
20 mind.

21 But the other thing, you know, we're
22 also to the point where we, you know, are going to

1 go find out the information. And I think one of
2 the major takeaways here is that the information
3 is out there. I think Bobby and I can attest,
4 it's out there. What it's hard to do is find the
5 information. So a new initiative in the Army is
6 in knowledge management. I think the AW2 and --
7 excuse me -- the Wounded Warrior Programs and
8 stuff need to get some of the knowledge management
9 processes stood up where that information is
10 seamless, it's streamlined, it's not so scattered.
11 They need that.

12 That's, to me, the biggest takeaway
13 is it's out there. This group can find it, but
14 we're scared for our troops that they're not going
15 to be able to find it, especially when there are
16 folks with TBI and issues -- cognitive issues as
17 well.

18 SFC TAYLOR: Mine would be nurse
19 case manager, my squad leader, and my AW2 rep
20 while at work. But I also rely on retirees and
21 soldiers who have been through the process with
22 asking them questions so that it's not so

1 stressful to me when I get to that hurdle.
2 Someone else has already crossed it that can
3 explain to me what to expect, so it's not so
4 scary.

5 CO-CHAIR CROCKETT-JONES: Well, I
6 want to thank you all for your service. I want to
7 thank you for sharing your experiences with us.
8 This is how we reach consensus as a Task Force on
9 what we need to recommend to the Secretary of
10 Defense or to Congress that the law needs to be
11 changed. This is how we check the intentions from
12 higher up programs, versus the reality of how
13 those programs work.

14 So you just have just subject matter
15 experts who help us align our priorities as a Task
16 Force. And I'm very grateful, and I wish you all
17 the best. And those of you who have yet to
18 transition, best of luck and I -- I'm wishing the
19 best outcomes for you. And those of you who have
20 already transitioned, I hope that you find your
21 new normal to be fulfilling lives ahead.

22 Thank you again. And this concludes

1 our business meeting. Thank you.

2 (Whereupon, the foregoing matter was
3 adjourned at 5:06 p.m.)
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22